


THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE



*The heights by great men reached and kept
Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they while their companions slept
Were toiling upward in the night.
Longfellow*

BEETHOVEN COMPLETING A MASTERPIECE

"If ever I let my muse sleep it is only that she may awaken all the stronger"—Ludwig van Beethoven

25 Cents

JULY 1923

\$2.00 a Year

RECENT PUBLICATIONS

in

BOOK FORM

of the

Theodore Presser Co.

*New and Important Works That
Every Progressive Musician
Should Know*

POPULAR SALON ALBUM

A Collection of Thirty-five Brilliant Compositions
for the Pianoforte

Price, 75 cents

Piano music with an attractive melody, beautifully harmonized, comparatively regular in form and not too difficult for the average player, is always in great demand. This new album contains a large number of compositions of this kind and the enthusiastic reception with which it has been received by teachers, students and piano players is most gratifying to the publishers. For "home-playing," teaching material, yes, and for motion picture accompaniment, these pieces will prove particularly desirable.

PLAY AND SPORT

Forty Second and Third Grade Study Pieces
for the Pianoforte

By A. SARTORIO, Op. 1235

Price, \$1.00

This prolific writer has been quite successful with his compositions and study pieces for the lower medium grades, and this new *opus* promises to enhance his reputation along this line. Piano teachers seeking attractive material to bridge the difficult gap between the second and third grades will find this album invaluable. There are no dance forms among these pieces—all are in characteristic style with considerable contrast in the rhythms.

FROM THE FAR EAST

Six Oriental Pictures for the Pianoforte

By GEORGE TOMPKINS

Price, \$1.00

The piano player who enjoys something out of the ordinary, for recreation, motion-picture playing, etc., will be delighted with this genuine novelty. There is a fascination about the music of the Far East, and these pieces are based on Oriental rhythms and to some extent on Oriental tonality. The suite consists of six melodious and cleverly harmonized numbers; in point of difficulty they range around the fourth or fifth grade. From the educational standpoint, these pieces will afford good practice in style and interpretation.

SECRETS OF THE SUCCESS OF GREAT MUSICIANS

A Series of Biographical Studies
of the Great Masters

By EUGENIO PIRANI

Cloth Bound

Price, \$2.00

A book every music lover will thoroughly enjoy. Each chapter is an interesting, inspirational life analysis of a great composer that cannot help but appeal to all who are interested in music and its makers. The writer, a pianist, composer and teacher with experience of note, both abroad and in America, has known personally several of the great musicians about whom he so entertainingly writes.



EUGENIO PIRANI

SCIENCE IN MODERN PIANOFORTE PLAYING

A Practical Exposition of Principles of Relaxation Applied
to Technic, Touch and Interpretation

By MRS. NOAH BRANDT

Price, \$1.00

A fascinating work by an experienced and very successful western teacher, liberally illustrated with cuts showing hand and arm positions and numerous notation examples.

An Offer Open to Everyone Interested in these New Publications

In order that our patrons may be afforded a better opportunity to ascertain the genuine value of the books listed on this page, we will cheerfully send any of them for examination. Catalogs of any classification in music, piano, vocal, violin, etc., sent gratis upon request.

PETER PAN

Cycle of Songs for Three-part
Chorus of Women's Voices

By MRS. H. H. A. BEACH

(Op. 101)

Price, 50 cents



MRS. H. H. A. BEACH

This new *opus* of America's foremost woman composer presents a splendid opportunity for women's club choruses, college or conservatory singing societies to augment their repertoire with an excellent program number. While not extremely difficult, this is a most artistic composition, one that will appeal instantly to an audience of refinement and culture. Mrs. Beach has inscribed this number to the Cincinnati Women's Club Chorus. Time of performance, about 15 minutes.

THE CRIMSON EYEBROWS

A Fantastic Romance of Old China, in Three Acts

Book, Lyrics and Music by

MAY HEWES DODGE and JOHN WILSON DODGE

Vocal Score with full dialogue, \$1.00

Stage Manager's Guide, \$1.00

Orchestral Parts may be rented

Particularly well adapted for presentation by amateur organizations. The music is pleasing, the dialog crisp and often witty. The Vocal Score contains all words and music and the Stage Manager's Guide full directions for performance.

MUSIC-STUDY IN GERMANY

By AMY FAY

Price, \$1.75

A brand new edition of this delightful series of letters written by Miss Fay while studying under Tausig, Kullak, Liszt and Deppe. These letters are most interesting to music students, as they contain many valuable bits of pedagogical information. The book has had a phenomenal sale, having gone through twenty-one editions.

SOLEMN MASS IN G

(No. 11)

In Honor of the Holy Spirit
For Soprano, Alto, Tenor and Bass

With Organ Accompaniment, Violin and 'Cello ad lib.

By EDUARDO MARZO, Op. 178 Price, 80 cents

Catholic organists and choir leaders will be interested in this brilliant Mass by an inspired composer whose writings always display most thorough musicianship. It is particularly suited for festival occasions and may be effectively rendered with violin or 'cello obbligato.

Albums of Piano Pieces for Little Pianists

WOODSY CORNER TALES AND TUNES

By HELEN L. CRAMM

Price, 75 cents

These little second grade pieces are well made musically and are sure to hold the attention of elementary students. They have attractive melodies and a fanciful prose narrative accompanying each number. This set would make a very interesting novelty for a pupils' recital.



SPAULDING EASY ALBUM

A Collection of Second Grade Pieces Selected from
Mr. Spaulding's most successful Easy Compositions

Price, 75 cents

Mr. Spaulding, whose compositions for the piano have enjoyed great popularity with both teachers and students, was always happiest when writing for the little ones. The numbers in this album were selected from his best second grade pieces, and those teachers who have been delighted with Mr. Spaulding's compositions and who have used them in their teaching will realize that this should be one of the most interesting recreation albums ever compiled for young players.

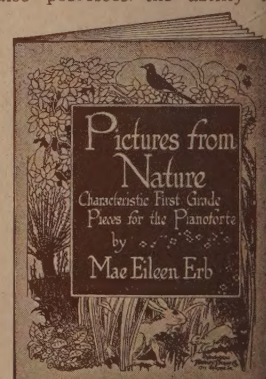
PICTURES FROM NATURE

Characteristic First Grade Pieces

By MAE AILEEN ERB

Price, 60 cents

In addition to being a very successful teacher of tiny tots, Miss Erb also possesses the ability to write for them most interestingly. These pieces are melodious and well contrasted, having considerable character for pieces of such an easy grade. They may be used as recreations or to supplement the regular instructor.



THEODORE PRESSER CO.

Established 1883

Music Publishers and Dealers

1710-1712-1714 Chestnut Street

Philadelphia, Pa.

SUBSCRIPTION PRICE, \$2.00 per year in the United States and Possessions, Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Columbia, Costa Rica, Cuba, Dominican Republic, Ecuador, El Salvador, Guatemala, Mexico, Nicaragua, Paraguay, Republic of Honduras, Spain including Balearic Islands, Canary Islands and Possessions in North Africa (Ceuta, Melilla and Tangier) Peru and Uruguay. In Canada, \$2.25 per year. All other countries, \$2.72 per year.

Single copy, Price 25 cents.

REMITTANCES should be made by post-office or express money orders, bank check or draft, or registered letter. United States postage stamps are always received for cash. Money sent in letters is dangerous, and we are not responsible for its safe arrival.

DISCONTINUANCES.—Owing to the educational character of THE ETUDE a majority of its readers do not wish to miss an issue. Therefore, the publishers are pleased to extend credit covering a Twelve Months' subscription beyond expiration of the paid-up period. Those of our subscribers not wishing to avail themselves of this convenience of remitting later will please send a notice for discontinuance.

PRESSER'S MUSICAL MAGAZINE

The Etude

A MONTHLY JOURNAL FOR THE MUSICIAN, THE MUSIC STUDENT, AND ALL MUSIC LOVERS.

Edited by JAMES FRANCIS COOKE

Assistant Editor, EDWARD ELLSWORTH HIPSHER

Vol. XLII. No. 7

JULY, 1923

Entered as second-class matter Jan. 16, 1884, at the P. O. at Philadelphia, Pa., under the Act of March 3, 1879.
Copyright, 1923, by Theodore Presser Co., for U. S. A. and Great Britain
Printed in the United States of America

RENEWAL.—No receipt is sent for renewals. On the wrapper of the next issue sent you will be printed the date on which your subscription is paid up, which serves as a receipt for your subscription.

Liberal Premiums and cash deductions are allowed for obtaining subscriptions.

MANUSCRIPTS.—Manuscripts should be addressed to THE ETUDE. Write on one side of the sheet only. Contributions on music-teaching and music-study are solicited. Although every possible care is taken the publishers are not responsible for manuscripts or photographs either while in their possession or in transit. Unavailable manuscripts will be returned.

ADVERTISING RATES will be sent on application. Advertisements must reach this office not later than the 1st of the month preceding date of issue to insure insertion in the following issue.

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Publishers,
1712 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

The World of Music

Steinway Hall on Fourteenth Street, New York, has been sold by Steinway & Son, and the "famous old piano house" will move to later than October 1, 1924, to new quarters being erected at 109-113 West Fifty-ninth Street. The Steinway House has been at the present address since 1863 and many artists, who later achieved world fame, made their debuts in Steinway Hall.

George W. Chadwick and Wallace Goodrich have completed a quarter of a century of service to the New England Conservatory of Boston, the former as Director and the latter as Dean of the faculty. The cent was celebrated by an Anniversary Concert at Symphony Hall on February 28; and a special meeting in Recital Hall of the Conservatory on April 13, at which Mr. Chadwick was given an oil portrait of himself and Mr. Goodrich received a handsome silver cigarette case, from a committee of the faculty.

The San Francisco Opera Association has been organized for the purpose of giving that progressive city a season of opera on a commendable scale.

Radio Concert Artists should be paid for their services, is the dictum of the concert managers of New York; and they have taken action towards this end by inserting clause in their contracts to the effect that artists under their management may not appear at radio concerts without compensation.

Two-and-a-quarter Millions of Dollars increase in the value of their business, 1923, is the report of one of the leading machine companies.

Willy Burmeister, eminent European pianist, after an absence of twenty-five years, will return to America for a tour during the coming winter.

The Kentucky Music Teachers' Association met in convention at Louisville, April 3-5, with Florence Easton and William Bachaus, as recitalists, to the largest attendance in the history of the organization.

The Cincinnati May Festival Jubilee is celebrated during the first week of May, gala performance of Mendelssohn's *Midsummer Night's Dream* with a chorus of a thousand voices, the Cincinnati Symphony Orchestra of one hundred, the mammoth Music Hall organ which had been renovated and enlarged for the occasion, at an expense of \$50,000, and the Mmes. Florence Easton, Sigrid Onegin, Marie Alcock, and Elizabeth Langhorst, and Messrs. Clarence Whitehill, Dan Beddoe and George Mulhauser as soloists, opened the celebration. The veteran Frank van der Ven had been brought back from Europe for the post he so long filled with honor as conductor of these festivals. The unusually high work of their choir "establishes Cincinnati's reputation as the musical center of America for choral work."

The Philharmonic Society of New York and the American Orchestral Society have combined their forces and will carry out a plan of systematic musical education in connection with adjacent colleges and the New York public schools. Florence H. Mackay and Mrs. E. H. Harrison are leading spirits in the movement.

P. Martinus Paulsen, conductor of the diannapolis Symphony Orchestra, has won a \$1,000 prize offered by the Chicago Theatre for a symphonic composition by an American. Paulsen's "Four Oriental Sketches" is the successful work.

Kroll's Theatre, one of the most popular and famous of the Berlin homes of opera, after war days, had been reopened in the early fall.

Ida Sylvania, an American coloratura soprano, has been arousing much enthusiasm here singing in Italy. Her recent debut as *Alcina* in "La Traviata," at the Teatro Mallan of Venice, was a real triumph. She has been characterized as "The girl with the alien-dollar voice that was developed by singing the cows on her father's farm in Pennsylvania."

Lawrence Gilman is to succeed Henry E. Krehbiel as music critic of the New York *Tribune*. Since 1913 Mr. Gilman has been music, dramatic and literary critic of the *North American Review*; previous to which he was for thirteen years with the *Harper* publications as critic, editorial worker. He is also the author of several popular volumes on musical topics.

Dame Melba is announced for a short American concert tour in the coming autumn.

The Great Town Hall Organ, of Sydney, Australia, with its famous Leviathan 64-foot bass-pipe, is having a thorough renovation, including new "lungs."

Dr. Florenz Ziegfeld, President Emeritus of Chicago Musical College, which he founded, and father of Flo Ziegfeld, the New York theatrical producer, died at his home in Chicago, May 20, in his eighty-third year. Dr. Ziegfeld was born in Javer, Oldenberg, Germany, June 10, 1841. In his sixth year he began the study of music and graduated from the Leipzig Conservatory at the age of sixteen. He emigrated to America in 1863, settling in Chicago, where in 1867, with the assistance of Marshall Field and others, he established the Chicago Musical College of which he was president for nearly fifty years. He brought to his school many leading teachers of Europe and was one of the first to introduce these celebrities into American musical instruction. He was active in the Peace Jubilee of Boston in 1872 and the World's Columbian Exposition at Chicago in 1893. He organized the Second Infantry Regiment of the Illinois National Guard, of which he was the first colonel, and about two years ago was made brigadier general. In 1903 he was created an officer of the Legion d'Honneur in recognition of his services to French music, and he also held a gold medal and diploma of the Academy of Arts and Letters of Florence, Italy.

Mrs. Seddie Halstead Benson sang her fiftieth Easter service this year at St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Paterson, New Jersey, not having missed one of these services since she joined the choir in 1873.

M. Henri Verbrugghen, distinguished Belgian violinist and conductor, has been chosen Director of the Minneapolis Symphony Orchestra.

CONTENTS FOR JULY, 1923

	PAGE
World of Music.....	433
Editorial.....	437
Poetry and Practice.....	439
Lesson from the Birds.....	440
Teacher's Obligation to Public.....	440
Seven Things for Little Musicians.....	440
False Tendencies in Piano Teaching.....	440
The Slow Movement.....	442
How It's Done.....	442
Praise and Its Value.....	442
Musical Temperament.....	442
Sonata in Musical Literature.....	443
Oriental Music.....	444
Self-Training in Sight Reading.....	444
Class Work in Music.....	445
Musical Intelligence Test.....	446
Tennis for Technicians.....	446
Creating Interest in a Beginner.....	446
A Civic Opera Company.....	446
Debuts and Debacles.....	448
Teacher's Newspaper Publicity.....	448
Dorothy's Trip to Music Land.....	448
Hints to Piano Students.....	450
Improving Tonal Sense.....	450
Tone Color Without Pedal.....	450
Spread of Music in Public Schools.....	451
Put Soul into It.....	451
Piano Pointers.....	452
Short Story in Music.....	452
Teachers' Round Table.....	453
Musical Scrap Book.....	454

Philadelphia Music Week, May 13-20, was by far the most enthusiastic so far held. 150 concerts of real art standing were held under the auspices of the Philadelphia Music League, 100 Churches and 40 Studios took an active part in the work. In the Public Schools there were 1500 Morning Concerts, 5000 Afternoon Concerts and 300 Evening Concerts. The Racial Group Activities were among the most interesting events, with the Industries and Commerce Groups lending a healthy support. The National Welsh Eisteddfod being in session in the city at the same time did much to enliven the musical atmosphere.

Dallas, Texas, Music Week was celebrated in an elaborate manner, including three programs devoted to works of local composers.

A \$162,100 Estate was left by Dr. Victor Baier, late choirmaster of Trinity Church, New York. His will included a bequest of \$20,000 to Columbia University, to establish a Fellowship in Church Music.

"Tristano ed Isotta" (*Tristan and Isolde*) has been restored to the repertoire of the Teatro Costanzi of Rome, from whence it was banished by the war. Vittorio Gui is reported to have conducted a rendering which received "a reception that grew steadily in enthusiasm until the close of the opera."

Paderevski, for the series of seventy concerts which he has recently completed, is reported to have had the remarkable and record-breaking receipts of nearly half a million dollars.

Festival Choral Competitions, along the line of those so popular and inspirational in Great Britain, are being planned in New York, with Dr. T. Tertius Noble at the head of the enterprise.

Everett E. Truette recently celebrated the twenty-fifth anniversary of his services as organist of Elliot Congregational Church, Newton (Boston), Massachusetts. At a reception following a concert, in which eighty-five present and past members of the choir participated, a silver service was presented to the organist and his wife.

Mischa Elman recently received the final papers, thus becoming a full-fledged American. His parents brought him here from Russia when he was seventeen years of age.

	PAGE
Singers' Etude.....	484
Master Opera, "Samson et Delila".....	486
How I Earned My Musical Education— "Symposium".....	487
Organists' Etude.....	488
Questions and Answers.....	491
Violinists' Etude.....	492
Recorded Music.....	495
JUNIOR ETUDE.....	503

MUSIC

Valse Christine.....	455
Cupid's Appeal.....	456
Brownies' Frolic.....	457
Dance of the Rosebuds.....	458
Grand March Processional.....	459
Menuet—from "Military Symphony" (Four Hands).....	460
Processional March (Four Hands).....	460
In Lilac Time.....	462
Theme from "5th Symphony".....	464
Legend.....	465
Antoinette.....	466
Galop Marziale.....	472
A Gloomy Tale.....	473
Meditation (Violin and Piano).....	473
Sortie in G (Organ).....	474
Dragonflies.....	476
Scherzo Caprice.....	477
The Kingdom Eternal (Vocal).....	479
Song of the Thrush (Vocal).....	480
Little Boy Sleepyhead (Vocal).....	481
In Any Little Word (Vocal).....	482

The Twenty-Fifth Bach Festival Anniversary was celebrated at Bethlehem, Pa., May 25-26. Dr. J. Fred Wille, conducted, as he has at each festival since he instituted them. Dr. Nicholas Dauty of Philadelphia also holds a record of having been tenor soloist of each festival.

The Sixty-fourth Annual Festival of Worcester, Mass., was held May 9-11. The chief features of the great opening night were Mendelssohn's "First Walpurgis Night" to Goethe's poem and the "Vanity Fair Scene" from Edgar Stillman Kelley's "The Pilgrim's Progress."

The Second Presbyterian Church Choir of Philadelphia, N. Lindsay Norden, conductor, had a most flattering reception at a concert given at Aeolian Hall, New York, on May 7.

Grisha Monasevitch won the coveted Stokowski Medal at a contest in Philadelphia, May 13. He is a pupil of Frederick E. Hahn, of Philadelphia, of Sevek and Kneisel. He also was the winner in the Pennsylvania State Contest of 1923.

The Syracuse Symphony Orchestra closed its season on April 28, to a packed house and with an enthusiastic ovation to the conductor, Mr. H. Berwald, and a generous subscription towards the next season.

An Organ for the Community Center of Peru, Indiana, has been given by the Sells-Floto Circus, the instrument having been in use at their winter quarters in that city. This gives Peru the distinction of being one of the first of our cities to have a large organ for its Community Service.

Winter Watts was recently awarded the Pulitzer European Traveling Scholarship for a student of music. Mr. Watts is a native of Cincinnati and won this \$1,500 prize with his "Eichings," a suite for orchestra and "The Vinegar Man," a ballad for voice and orchestra.

Giorgio Polacco, General Musical Director of the Chicago Civic Opera Company, won an unqualified success when he recently conducted Verdi's "Aida" and Wagner's "Die Walkure" at the Volksoper of Vienna.

William Byrd, the English composer of the Elizabethan days, is to have the tercentenary of his death honored by concerts of his works throughout Great Britain and by special performances of his sacred works in Westminster Abbey and Westminster Cathedral.

The Spartanburg Musical Festival held its 1923 sessions, May 5-7. Beniamino Gigli and Florence Macbeth gave distinction to the artists' list; while the chorus of four hundred voices under Frederick W. Wodell and the Philadelphia Festival Orchestra under Dr. Thaddeus Rich were the great backbone of the programs.

Dr. Arthur Mees, one of America's most eminent choral and orchestral conductors, passed away at his home on Riverside Drive, New York, April 26. Arthur Mees was born February 13, 1850, at Columbus, Ohio, the son of a clergyman. He was organist of the first Cincinnati Festival, in 1873, under Theodore Thomas; and, after various other positions of honor in American musical annals, he went in 1896 to Chicago as assistant conductor of the Theodore Thomas Orchestra. From 1900 his activities had been in the east, largely in connection with festival performances.

Arturo Toscanini, according to report, has abandoned all concert and operatic conducting, because of failing eyesight.

Music Festival Week would be a proper designation for the opening seven days of May. In that period the following were in progress this year:—Cincinnati Jubilee Festival (May 1-5); Spartanburg, S. C., Festival (May 2-4); Springfield, Massachusetts, Festival (May 4-5); Emporia, Kansas, Festival (May 1); Central New York Music Festival in Syracuse (April 30-May 2); Toronto, Canada, Festival (April 30-May 5); and Music Week in Asbury Park, N. J. (April 29-May 5).

(Continued on page 497)



Summer Suggestions

For Teachers, Students and Music Lovers



Devoting a few leisure hours during vacation to reading some helpful book on music is profitable.

ENTERTAINING AND INSTRUCTIVE MUSICAL LITERATURE FOR MUSIC LOVERS

Secrets of the Success of Great Musicians

By Eugenio Pirani

A series of biographical studies of the great masters written by a well-known teacher, pianist and composer. With keen perception Mr. Pirani has penetrated the philosophy of the life success of these great music masters, quite a few of whom were personal acquaintances, and reveals them to the reader with a writing charm that is irresistible. Illustrated.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

Music and Morals

By H. R. Haweis

Very few books in the history of the art have had more influence in stimulating an interest in music than this work. It contains over four-hundred pages of fascinating reading matter including essays upon musical subjects, biographies of the great masters and an instrumental section in which a chapter on carillons is especially noteworthy.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

Music Study in Germany

By Amy Fay

No music lover, young or old, can fail to be instructed and charmed by these delightful musical letters of Miss Fay, written when she was under the inspirational influence of Liszt, Tausig and Deppe. The book is chock full of real pedagogical information.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.75

Reminiscences of a Musician's Vacation Abroad

By Louis C. Elson

Some observations and experiences of a number of European trips in pursuit of musical history research, taken by Mr. Elson, presented in his own inimitably humorous manner. A most excellent book for summer reading.

Price, 75 cents

Standard History of Music

By James Francis Cooke

This history is told in story form—so clear a child can understand every word—so absorbing that adults are charmed with it. Just the thing for amateurs, concert-goers and self-study pupils. Handsomely illustrated.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.75

Musical Sketches

By Elise Polko

This book will not only entertain the reader, but will prove instructive as well. The sketches of the composers are founded on facts with stories woven around them. Illustrated.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.50

Anecdotes of Great Musicians

By Francis W. Gates

A unique and interesting collection of three hundred well authenticated anecdotes of great composers, players and singers told in an entertaining style and embodying much valuable musical information.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

First Studies in Music Biography

By Thomas Tapper

Each biography is the result of careful study; it is direct, readable and never heavy. With each composer there is given a portrait and illustrations of his life and works. This book will prove most excellent reading material for young students of music.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.75

The Music Life; and How to Succeed in It

By Thomas Tapper

This book presents numerous phases of art and art-life in a thoroughly practical manner. It points out the way of success to music teachers and students.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.75

Great Singers on the Art of Singing

By James Francis Cooke

Twenty-seven foremost artists of opera, oratorio and concert have contributed to this book chapters giving advice and suggestions based on their own personal experience. Each chapter is preceded by a full-page portrait and short biography of the artist. An invaluable book for voice teachers and students, concert and opera-goers and phonograph owners.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.25

Choir and Chorus Conducting

By F. W. Wodell

A complete manual of information on the organization, management, training and conducting of choirs and choruses, with an added chapter on home, community and school orchestras.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

Life Stories of Great Composers

By R. A. Streatfield

The lives of great composers are charts to enable us to navigate our own careers. They show us the rocks to avoid and the ports to make. This book contains thirty-five biographies, each followed by a chronology of the composer. Illustrated with full-page portraits.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.25

Mistakes and Disputed Points in Music and Music Teaching

By Louis C. Elson

It is a magnificent thing to have positive information and this work will straighten out many a slipshod musical education. It covers all the essential points from acoustics and notation to piano technique and orchestration. An ideal book for spare-time reading.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.50

Old Foggy, His Musical Opinions and Grotesques

By James Huneker

A collection of exceptionally original critical observations from the pen of the late James Huneker, considered by many to be his most interesting work. It is undoubtedly one of the most frank expressions of opinion on musical matters in print.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.25

Great Pianists on Piano Playing

By James Francis Cooke

A series of thirty-six educational conferences with renowned masters of the keyboard, presenting the most modern ideas upon the subjects of technic, interpretation, style and expression. An entire chapter is devoted to each artist, supplemented by an excellent portrait and biography. An absorbingly interesting book that should be read by every teacher, student and performer of the instrument.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.25

Piano Playing with Piano Questions Answered

By Josef Hofmann

In this informative book one of the foremost contemporary pianists has written nearly one hundred pages of essays and answered two hundred and fifty questions bearing on piano playing. This book is highly recommended to piano teachers.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

Science in Modern Pianoforte Playing

By Mrs. Noah Brandt

This book is not based upon a theory; it is a practical exposition of the methods by which a very successful teacher has achieved wonderful results in her own work. It will pay every student and teacher to familiarize themselves with Mrs. Brandt's modern, up-to-date ideas.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.00

Celebrated Pianists, Past and Present

By A. Ehrlich

Containing one hundred and fifty portraits and biographies of European and American pianists of the past and present, this work is one of the most reliable books on musical biography published. The volume is most attractively bound and would make a very desirable and appropriate gift for a musical friend about to start on vacation.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.50

The Education of the Music Teacher

By Thomas Tapper

A most important work for all teachers who aspire to conduct their profession on lines most widely approved in modern music study. It contains valuable suggestions on the selection and use of teaching material.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$1.75

Descriptive Analyses of Piano Works

By Edward Baxter Perry

A poetic, dramatic and historical analysis or description of some of the greatest and best known piano compositions by Chopin, Beethoven, Liszt, Weber, Schumann, Grieg, etc. These descriptions undoubtedly will aid the player to a better understanding of the piece in question or its interpretation.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

Stories of Standard Teaching Pieces

By Edward Baxter Perry

This captivating book has helped and inspired thousands of teachers and pupils. It is a companion volume to *Descriptive Analyses of Piano Works* and is even more interesting and useful, as it deals with pieces from the third to the seventh grade by such popular writers as Godard, Rubinstein, Nevin, Schytte, etc.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

Well-known Piano Solos; and How to Play Them

By Chas. W. Wilkinson

A wealth of material to play, study or teach is suggested by these one hundred and fifteen descriptions, or lessons, on as many famous piano compositions. They furnish just the touch needed to enjoy further one's playing. Performers will find this book an invaluable aid in assisting them to give an artistic rendition of the best piano solos.

Cloth Bound, Price, \$2.00

SUMMER TECHNIC RE-BUILDING

These Works are recommended for the "brushing-up" many teachers undertake in the summer months.

Any of these works cheerfully sent for examination

FINGER GYMNASTICS

By I. Philipp

Price, \$1.50

A decided departure in the completion of finger work in extension is presented in this excellent technical work. They are just the type of studies that teachers and proficient pianists should use for daily studies.

HAND CULTURE

By A. Busch Flint

Price, \$1.00

A system of double-note finger training. These studies are designed to develop the fingers to equal strength and the ideas embodied are based on physiological laws.

EXERCISES FOR DEVELOPING ACCURACY

By G. Becker

Price, 80c

There are few who do not need studies of this character. They are thoroughly practical and while some of these studies might be graded as only intermediate in difficulty others are quite advanced.

COMPLETE SCHOOL OF TECHNIC

By I. Philipp

Price, \$2.00

An outstanding technical work, exhaustive in all details and has been referred to correctly as "a compendium of modern technique." All forms of finger exercises, scales, chords, arpeggios, double notes, octaves, trills, tremolo, glissando and bravura. All the exercises are carried out in full through all the keys and are treated in a variety of rhythms. This is a work that will prove indispensable through one's entire musical career.

L'ART DU CLAVIER

By Theo. Lick

Price, \$1.50

There are exactly one hundred short exercises, covering all the various phases and difficulties of piano technic, in this volume. The idea of artistic piano playing is remembered throughout, and while these studies may be used with piano students after about the third year of study there is much to recommend them for the review work of the more proficient.

CONCENTRATED TECHNIC

By A. Lejeal

Price, \$1.00

Practically all phases of piano technic are covered by these desirable studies. These exercises are condensed according to modern principles of piano technic. In point of grading they can be classed as from four to six.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

ESTABLISHED 1883

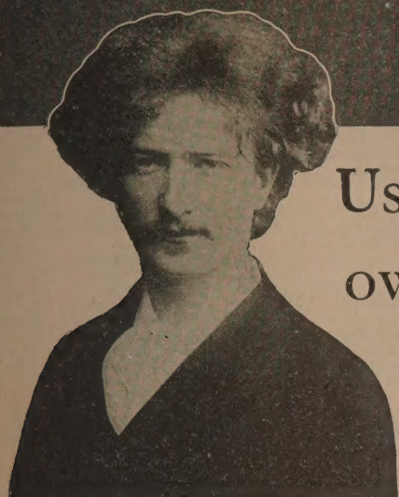
Music Publishers and Dealers.

1710-1712-1714 Chestnut St., Phila., Pa.

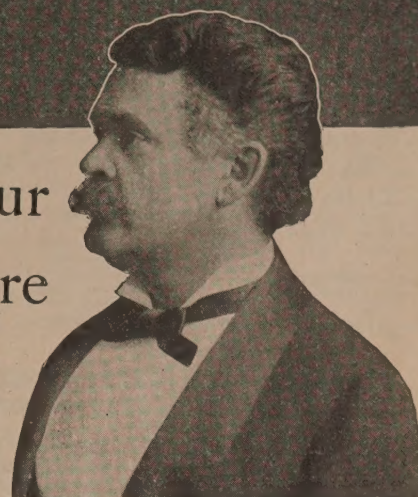
PADEREWSKI Endorses

Sherwood's Normal Piano Lessons

For Teachers



Use Sherwood's ideas in your own teaching. Make it more valuable and thus increase your earning capacity.



Many teachers possess talent and ambition sufficient to place them at the top where they could command higher tuition rates and larger classes, but they lack the necessary expert knowledge. Thus, the difference between their present standing and leadership—between large and small classes—between high and low tuition rates—is only a difference of a little broader knowledge. Every person who has risen to the top in the profession either as singer, player or teacher had the instruction of some great teacher. Recall who taught any of the noted musicians and artists and you will find that every great musical career is based on the instruction of some MASTER TEACHER.

Sherwood, who gained early and world-wide recognition as one of America's greatest pianists and most successful teachers, was a pupil of Deppe, Kullak and the great Liszt, all pupils of Czerny, who received his instruction at first hand from the master Beethoven himself. And the sum of this knowledge and the result of his own life-time study and experience Sherwood put into the

Normal Piano Course and University-Extension Lectures on the Art of Teaching Music.

This course was especially prepared for teachers. It solves the difficult problems met with in your teaching, practice, and study. It will enable you to improve your teaching ability, to enlarge your class, to demand higher tuition rates, to improve your skill in playing, and to give your pupils better, sounder, more correct and scientific instruction. It will enable you to develop your talent, to acquire a more flexible and sure technique, to make your tone bigger, richer and more sympathetic; and to become a broader and more cultured musician in every way; in fact, a leading music teacher—without the expense of leaving home.

No matter where you live, what your previous musical training has been, whether you are an established teacher or one just preparing to teach, you can't afford to fail to get the benefit of our special summer terms.

The Twentieth Anniversary Is Now Being Celebrated!

For the first time in the history of the School we are offering a special SUMMER COURSE to ETUDE readers. We will send the first six lessons from the Normal Piano Course or any other course mentioned on the coupon below. Full instruction and grades on these six lessons will be given absolutely FREE.

The University Extension Method no longer needs an argument in its favor. Universities and colleges everywhere are teaching various subjects by this method. It is the only method by which one can remain at home and yet study with the great teachers.

Make the Summer Months Count! Prepare for a larger class in the fall. This is your opportunity to gain new ideas, new inspiration. You will be ready for the fall season and have the enthusiasm of the teacher who has attended a Master School.

Fill in the coupon at once. The FIRST SIX LESSONS and catalog will be mailed; also a special lesson card which is to be returned with the examination papers for grade. Thus you get the personal attention of our great teachers and you can keep your class and not have the added expense for "incidentals."

The Musical Profession greatly needs thoroughly trained men and women, both as performers and teachers. BE AN EXPERT TEACHER!

University Extension Conservatory

LANGLEY AVENUE and 41st STREET

DEPT. B25

CHICAGO, ILL.

UNIVERSITY EXTENSION CONSERVATORY, Dept. B25 Langley Avenue and 41st Street, Chicago, Illinois.

Please enroll me in your Summer School for the 20th Anniversary Offer of Six Lessons Free from the course marked with an X below.

- | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Piano, Normal Course for Teachers | <input type="checkbox"/> Cornet, Amateur | <input type="checkbox"/> Violin |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Piano, Course for Students | <input type="checkbox"/> Cornet, Professional | <input type="checkbox"/> Guitar |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Public School Music | <input type="checkbox"/> Organ (Reed) | <input type="checkbox"/> Banjo (5-String) |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Harmony | <input type="checkbox"/> Voice | <input type="checkbox"/> Mandolin |

Name Age

Street No.

City

State

How long have you taught Piano? How many pupils have you now? Do you hold a Teacher's Certificate? Have you studied Harmony? Would you like to earn the Degree of Bachelor of Music?

VERY REASONABLY PRICED ALBUMS OF MUSIC

Without Equal in Collections of Copyright Numbers

POPULAR RECITAL REPERTOIRE

31 PIECES FOR THE PIANOFORTE

ONE of the most popular collections ever published. Contains standard and original modern works, every number a gem. These pieces are chiefly in grades four and five.

CONTENTS

A la Bien Aimée..... Schütt	Mazurque Character-..... Frysinger
Ballet Mignon..... P. Wachs	Menuet in G..... Minetti
Chorus and Dance of..... Dubois	Menuet from Sonata, Grieg
Elves..... Eggeing	Night's Magic Spell..... Kannerstein
Coming of Spring..... Schütt	On a Visit..... Spaulding
Confession..... Fontaine	Polacca Brillante..... Merz
Danse Bizarre..... Lichner	Scarf Dance..... Chaminade
Entreaty..... Burnand	Singer's Lament..... Kling
Gavotte Moderne..... Dvorák	Spring Dawn..... Mason
Humoreske..... Ochs	Toccata Caprice..... Benson
Humorous Variations..... Koelling	Valse Charmeuse..... Poldini
Hungary..... Suk	Valse de Concert..... Peabody
Idyll..... Glinka	Valse Excentrique..... Eggeing
Last Rose of Summer..... Gottschalk	Valse Lente..... Delibes
Maiden's Blush, The..... Bargiel	Valse Miniature..... Hueter
Marcia Fantasia.....	Vivacity..... Fontaine

Price, 75 Cents

INTERMEDIATE STUDY PIECES

31 PIANO COMPOSITIONS OF AN INSTRUCTIVE TYPE

THESE pieces, although they exemplify various points in technic, are quite interesting musically and in no way resemble the stilted exercises of study books.

Price, 75 Cents

POPULAR HOME COLLECTION

46 EXCELLENT PIANO NUMBERS

A FINE compilation of medium pieces lying in the early intermediate grades, all admirably adapted for parlor playing.

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD PARLOR ALBUM

41 MELODIOUS AND ENTERTAINING PIANO PIECES

PIECES of intermediate difficulty, all of a light and cheerful character, written largely for purposes of entertainment, but nevertheless having real musical value.

Price, 75 Cents

POPULAR SALON ALBUM

35 BRILLIANT COMPOSITIONS FOR PIANO

A WEALTH of good, pleasing compositions of more than usual musical merit by leading modern composers. All the pieces are of intermediate grade.

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD AMERICAN ALBUM

42 DELIGHTFUL PIANO COMPOSITIONS

A N album selected entirely of pleasing compositions by American composers. None of the numbers are too difficult for the average player.

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD BRILLIANT ALBUM

27 SHOWY COMPOSITIONS FOR PIANO

A VOLUME of all the desirable music that one might want for an evening's entertainment at home. All the pieces are of a showy nature and not difficult.

Price, 75 Cents

EXHIBITION PIECES

22 BRILLIANT SOLOS FOR ACCOMPLISHED PIANISTS

PIECES that serve to display the technical ability of the performer, excellent numbers for concert and recital. An opportunity for real economy is afforded by this collection, since any two of the pieces would cost as much in sheet music as does this entire album.

Price 75 Cents

STANDARD ADVANCED ALBUM

28 CLASSIC AND MODERN PIANO NUMBERS

NUMBERS such as the good player delights to turn to continually, not of the virtuoso stage, but nevertheless real advanced pieces by standard, classic and modern writers.

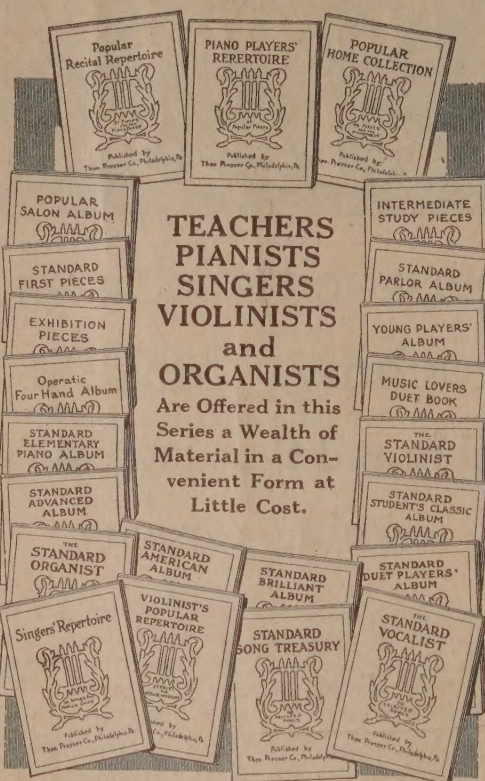
Price 75 Cents

THE STANDARD ORGANIST

43 STANDARD COMPOSITIONS FOR THE PIPE ORGAN

EVERY organist should have this album of interesting, moderate length organ pieces, written in all styles and suited to all purposes. Both original compositions and transcriptions are included.

Price, 75 Cents



THE NUMBERS IN EACH ALBUM PURCHASED IN SHEET MUSIC WOULD COST TWELVE TO FIFTEEN TIMES THE PRICE OF THE ALBUM

STANDARD SONG TREASURY

48 RECITAL, CONCERT, CLASSIC AND SACRED SONGS

THIS is a fine collection of songs chiefly for the medium voice, both sacred and secular. It consists largely of the work of modern writers.

Price, 75 Cents

SINGERS' REPERTOIRE

36 SONGS FOR STUDIO, RECITAL AND CHURCH USE

ONE of the best values ever offered in a song collection. Most of the songs are for medium range of voice.

Price, 75 Cents

THE STANDARD VOCALIST

50 SELECTED SONGS FOR ALL OCCASIONS

FIFTY secular and sacred songs of average compass by the leading modern writers, something for every possible purpose. Every song is splendid; there are no commonplace or uninteresting numbers.

Price, 75 Cents

THE STANDARD VIOLINIST

32 COMPOSITIONS FOR VIOLIN AND PIANO

THESE pieces are of all styles and suited to all possible occasions and are within the range of the average good player.

The violin part is bound separately and also given in score over the piano accompaniment.

Price, 75 Cents

VIOLINIST'S POPULAR REPERTOIRE

29 MELODIOUS VIOLIN AND PIANO NUMBERS

TWENTY-NINE violin and piano compositions by classical as well as modern composers. These pieces are of medium difficulty. Many of them have been used as encores by the best performers. The violin part is bound separate, as well as being printed over the piano accompaniments.

Price, 75 Cents

PIANO PLAYERS' REPERTOIRE

39 POPULAR PIECES

JUST the volume for general use; for the home, for light recital work, for sight-reading practice, for self-amusement. These pieces are all in grades three and four.

CONTENTS

Arabian March..... Horvath	Longing..... Loeb-Evans
At the Blacksmith's..... Kling	Military March..... Flagler
Autumn Idyl..... Renard	Morning Song..... Spence
Behind the Scenes..... Engelmann	Musical Chatter..... von Blon
Bugle Corps, The..... Bovet	No Surrender..... Morrison
By the Lakeside..... Morrison	Nocturne in E Flat..... Geibel
Carnival March..... Bonheur	Pantomime Ballet..... Kern
Cecilia Waltz..... Philie	Quartet, "Rigoletto"..... Engelmann
Chapel Bell..... Flagler	Sailors' Song, etc..... Koelling
Czardas..... Parlow	Secret of the Flowers..... Worden
Danse Rocooco..... Steiner	Spring Song..... Tolhurst
Dreams of My Mountain Home..... Rathbun	Sweet Memories..... Martin
Finesse..... Koelling	Tender Musings..... Lieurance
Fleetfoot..... Rolfe	To Springtime..... Eggeing
Golden Meadows..... Morrison	Told at Twilight..... Kern
Happy Dreams..... Bonner	Trumpets..... Doppler
Homeward March..... Lindsay	Twilight Song..... Shackley
In High Spirits..... Sartorio	Valse Fugitive..... Calvini
Jolly Comrades..... Engelmann	With Song and Jest..... Flagler
Larghetto..... Mozart	

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD STUDENT'S CLASSIC ALBUM

48 PIANO PIECES BY THE BEST WRITERS

THE very best composers, classical and modern, are represented in this album. The pieces are chiefly of intermediate grade.

Price 75 Cents

YOUNG PLAYERS' ALBUM

70 MELODIOUS SECOND AND THIRD GRADE PIANO PIECES

A N unusually generous number of piano pieces for teaching, recreation and first recital numbers. These pieces are all in the second and third grade of difficulty.

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD ELEMENTARY PIANO ALBUM

82 PLEASING EASY PIANO COMPOSITIONS

A N exceptionally large collection of new first and second grade pieces. An album that delights and encourages the young student.

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD FIRST PIECES

72 FIRST AND SECOND GRADE PIANO PIECES

EVERY number in this album is melodious, and each piece has some distinctive characteristics of its own. May be used for teaching, for recreation, or for recital purposes.

Price, 75 Cents

MUSIC LOVERS' DUET BOOK

28 MISCELLANEOUS FOUR-HAND PIANO PIECES

THIS is one of the best obtainable collections for general use in ensemble practice, sight-reading practice and recreation playing. The lover of ensemble playing will enjoy these numbers, as they are well balanced throughout and largely of intermediate grade. It will be noted that the duets are both original four-hand pieces and transcriptions from classic, modern and contemporary writers.

Price, 75 Cents

STANDARD DUET PLAYERS' ALBUM

29 PIANO DUETS IN VARIOUS STYLES

A N excellent all-round collection of four-hand pieces lying chiefly in the third grade. All the pieces are of bright and tuneful character, lying well under the hands and with plenty to do for either player.

Price, 75 Cents

OPERATIC FOUR-HAND ALBUM

22 EXCELLENT PIANO DUETS ON OPERATIC AIRS

TRANSCRIPTIONS of the favorite operatic airs have always enjoyed a certain popularity with piano performers, and they are invariably received with expressions of pleasure by an audience. The duets in this album have been selected from the immortal melodies of the standard operas, all arranged in effective and playable form, intermediate grade of difficulty.

Price, 75 Cents

THEO. PRESSER CO.

MUSIC PUBLISHERS and DEALERS

1710-1712-1714 Chestnut Street Philadelphia, Pa.
1883—Fortieth Anniversary Year—1923

THE ETUDE

JULY, 1923

Single Copies 25 Cents

VOL. XLI, No. 7

Music's Stupendous Future in America

WE hardly dare dream of the future of music in our country. The mere contemplation of the plans laid down for coming generations almost staggers us. Speaking as a member of the great group we call our commonwealth, we feel embarrassed by the obligations which opportunity will thrust upon the musical students of the future. Let us hope that the force of our ideals, the dimensions of our talents, and the persistence of our industry, will result in helping the greatest of the group to live up to standards of artistic quality second to none. If we do not it will be to our everlasting shame, because nowhere in the world is opportunity so lavishly spread before the music student.

Every day we read of new public halls being erected or planned. These halls are to cost anywhere from \$300,000 to \$30,000,000 each. Although they are a part of the patriotic aftermath of the great war, their principal usefulness in the future will be that of housing great musical events; and their promoters know this and state it. Organs, ranging in price from \$5,000 to \$50,000, are springing up all over the country in churches and in motion picture palaces. New orchestras are being started everywhere. The public schools, now being equipped with wonderful auditoriums and often with fine organs, are on the eve of immense musical development.

The art and the industry of music are now producing a revenue in America said to be far over \$2,000,000 a day. Money, of course, is merely a barometer of activity. We may spend fortunes every minute and spend them for very bad music indeed. Fortunately there is always a splendid upward tendency in our musical life. Those who enter by the gates of Jazz soon find themselves in a world of music far more entrancing than the superficial ballyhoo which first attracted them. For this, the musician sometimes condones Jazz. Even now it is passing, in the sense that even the most frivolous themes are found to sell better and "take" better when they are arranged creditably by musicians of real training and ability.

The classical beauty of the architecture of the beautiful halls and buildings of the music schools which spring up everywhere will in itself tend to command dignity and character for the music that will be made in them. Therefore, we can readily see that our future will far transcend mere commercial prowess and result in permanent artistic achievements more enduring and more monumental than the mere magnificence of the buildings themselves.

Brahms and the Masters

BRAHMS' attitude toward the masters is interesting. For Bach he had an unlimited affection, and likewise, for Beethoven. The *C Minor Symphony* and the *Violin Concerto* affected him tremendously. Bizet's "Carmen" was one of his favorites. Chopin charmed him, particularly with the *E Minor Concerto*. He identified the genius of Dvorak early in the life of that master, writing to a friend "His Serenade will give you an enthusiasm for wind instruments." He complained that the valuable works of Handel, Mozart and Haydn were so numerous that only a public library could contain them as one's home was entirely too small. His hostility toward Liszt was historic. Of Liszt's "Christus" he said, "The Thing is so deplorably long, flat and lacking in spirit that I am at a loss to know how any one would want to present it." For Schubert and Schumann he had the deepest affection. His enthusiasm for Wagner was not overpowering; but there was not half of the severe animosity which many have attributed to Brahms towards his great contemporary.

The Thirst for Information

SAMUEL SMILES, or his disciple, O. S. Marden, in their wildest dreams of self-help, never imagined anything like the present American industry in auto-instruction. Possibly America differs from other lands more in this human characteristic than in any other. The fact that we are adults never relieves us of the idea that we can and must study in order to be happy and progressive. We never graduate. In this land of freedom we are never free from the obligation to develop ourselves at all ages. Grandmothers enter colleges with the same eagerness that marks the most ambitious youth.

Our old Yankee cant phrase, "Wall, I want to know," has become a part of the national morals, the conventions, the traditions of the people. We all want to know; we are ashamed of ourselves when we do not know; and one of our pet ambitions is to go on learning as long as we have the physical and mental strength to keep up.

In this we are all aided and abetted by newspapers and magazines, lectures, university extension courses, night schools, chautauquas, and by correspondence schools. Many of the popular magazines have a large number of their advertising pages taken with special offers to sell books and courses, all based upon the American chronic thirst for information. Some of these courses are little above the ridiculous; but the fact that they are demanded is evidenced by the ever-increasing size of the space consumed by the advertisers.

The truly gigantic effort that we in America are making to be informed, despite all obstacles, is one of the most striking phenomena of the new world. The outpouring of magazines and books, listing many of the great masterpieces of the past and the present and selling at prices ranging from five cents to fifty dollars, indicates one of the large industries of the country. Music publishing is done on a huge scale. Printing and publishing plants cover hundreds of acres.

In all this, we who regard the future of our country with confidence and earnestness must realize that the quality and depth of our learning must not be ignored. Let us delve deep and come up with the real pearls, not merely swim along the surface afraid of the sharks of hard work and difficulty. There is just as much opportunity to do serious and consequential auto-instructive work in music at home as there is for superficial work. Do not be fooled by clap-trap courses offering absurd short cuts. One can often do a thousand times better by the purchase of a few good books and the use of such a simple but comprehensive assistant as "The Guide for New Teachers of Piano," which the publisher is always glad to furnish gratis. Good correspondence schools are good only in proportion to the amount of downright hard work and effort put in by the pupil.

Opera by the People

PROBABLY we shall never be a really operatic country until we secure opera "of the people, for the people, by the people." In this issue of THE ETUDE Mr. Wassili Leps tells of the Philadelphia organization which has for years been giving operatic performances yearly "by the people." All over the country the interest in similar movements is unusual. In England, the *Daily Telegraph* devotes a whole column to the efforts to produce opera there under similar plans. The results have been most encouraging. Perhaps this is the turn in the operatic situation here in America, where all opera has been confined to a half-dozen or so companies.

The New Garibaldi and Music

Possibly the most interesting product of the backwash of the great war is Mussolini, often called "the new Garibaldi." Bloodless as was his revolution in Italy, it is none the less complete and powerful. Mussolini is the voice of modern Italy, the Italy of the black-shirted Fascisti.

Like many of the world's great men of the present, Mussolini is reported to be a fine amateur musician. His instrument is the violin. When Mascagni came back from his recent trip to South America, Mussolini immediately invited the maestro to a consultation upon plans for greater musical activity in Italy. This bespeaks a larger public and state support for composers and high class institutions.

Italy is wise. Music, in addition to being one of the undying glories of the peninsula, is also an immense revenue producer. Thousands of Italian musicians throughout the world are looking back to the music of the homeland. The operas of Italy produce a world revenue for Italian publishers and producers which in these times of exchange must be important for the state.

There is talk of founding a new state Theater for music in Rome and in other centers, employing private subscriptions, communal and state funds. An effort will be made to return to the classical traditions of Italian music; and nothing will be left undone to place Italian music upon the highest possible level.

Eight Priceless Assets

THE ETUDE believes that we, as a people, possess eight main channels for the dissemination of information, inspiration, beauty, music and art—eight priceless assets upon which our democratic civilization must depend.

Naming them in order, they are:

THE CHURCH.

THE SCHOOL (UNIVERSITIES, ART MUSEUMS, ETC.).

THE PRINTING PRESS.

THE CHAUTAUQUA (THE LYCEUM, THE CONCERT HALL, ETC.)

THE DRAMA.

THE CINEMA.

THE TALKING MACHINE.

THE RADIO.

If we are to escape the chaos which has made most of Europe a nightmare, we must employ these media to safeguard our precious heritages. Through all of these, wholesome principles of life, ideals long tested by our ancestors which have led to the greatness of our land, may be disseminated. Through all of these, music may be carried to the world.

Our people should realize that the blessings that may thus come through them, at a cost so slight that it is well nigh infinitesimal, bring privileges and delights which only kings and emperors could enjoy a comparatively few years ago. Take the wonderful background of music away, however, and the value of these assets would be cut in half.

Consider moving pictures, for instance. Moving pictures may be employed as a mighty force for good; and the great moving picture interests of the country have shown, by endeavoring to bring the industry under better influences, that the desire is for better and better pictures, human but elevating.

Jesus spoke in parables; and the best moving pictures are often glorified parables, flashed upon the minds of millions with a force so great that it can not be ignored. These pictures are shown in palaces that would have staggered the imagination of Louis XIV, Henry the Eighth, or even Napoleon. The pictures are shown to orchestral accompaniments played by highly

trained musicians. The modern, large, high-class moving picture orchestra has a technique that would have amazed Beethoven, Bach, Mozart or Haydn. Wagner's *Tristan and Isolde* was at first abandoned in Vienna after fifty-seven rehearsals, because it was too difficult. The Liebestod, exquisitely played, is a frequent number on moving picture musical programs.

Where is there room for Bolshevism in our country, when the average American workman can have for a few small coins privileges which the world's richest and most powerful men did not dare dream of a few years ago?

As long as men and women of high ideals and long established American principles of character and fair play control our priceless avenues for the presentation of great truths, we need not fear that we shall fall into the mire which makes a large part of Europe a source of unending terror to multitudes of its citizens.

Does Music Quicken the Wits?

ONE of the claims made for music is that it quickens the mental processes. We believe that the contention is right. We have seen among our own pupils a noticeable development of the rapidity of the thought action. More than this, from years of association with musicians we have continually marvelled at the quickness of their minds when applied to problems other than music. At repartee none is quicker than the tongue of the musician. Von Bulow's wit, for instance, was instantaneous. His rivals never could get the best of him. Of one of William Sterndale Bennett's compositions he once said, "It is so much like Mendelssohn that one might have thought that Sir Julius Benedict had written it." Of Mascagni he said, "He has in his predecessor Verdi his own successor, who will live long after him." Once, when riding on an ocean liner, he looked longingly at the musicians and remarked, "How lucky those fellows are. They can eat their lunch without music." Von Bulow was only one of thousands of musicians whose wits have sparkled continuously.

Music Too Easy

Does it not seem, now and then, that one of the reasons why many pupils do not progress is that music comes to them too easily? It is human to value things of great price. The student who has to fight for the opportunity to study is almost always the one who succeeds most.

The late James Hunecker, one of our valued predecessors in the editorial chair of THE ETUDE, tells in his entertaining "Steeplejack," how he had to struggle for a musical education. Hunecker's father wanted the youth to be a lawyer, and accordingly placed him in a lawyer's office. The famous critic tells how he was obliged to take his lessons at six A. M., in order to get them in at all. His teacher was Michael Cross, and Hunecker writes:

"To take lessons, I had to be at the Cross piano at six A. M. (He was an early riser.) I sneaked out of the house, my music hidden under my coat, for fear of meeting my father—usually gone on his business before that hour. He was no doubt surprised at my activity, but never suspected the cause. At nine A. M. I was at my desk in the office of Daniel M. Fox, ready for the transcription of some dull will or deed or real estate. My leisure hours were devoted to music-study."

Possibly, if things had been made easy for Hunecker, the world would have lost one of its greatest critics of art and music.

IN HAPPY ANTICIPATION

This is in anticipation of a very happy event in the life of "The Etude Music Magazine." In October we shall celebrate the Fortieth Anniversary of our work with a special issue of the paper. Best of all, we are hearing from literally hundreds who have been with us as subscribers and friends for forty years. During this time we have all witnessed the greatest advance in musical interest ever experienced in any country. In 1883 Music was still regarded as a matter of secondary importance. Now it is part of the daily life of all. It has been a privilege and a joy to have participated in promoting the great artistic progress. Naturally, we shall leave nothing undone to make our Anniversary issue worthy of the loyalty of our good friends for four decades.

Poetry and Practice

An Interview secured expressly for THE ETUDE, with the distinguished Brazilian Virtuoso Pianist

GUIOMAR NOVAES

Biographical



GUIOMAR NOVAES

GENERALLY speaking, people of the North American continent seem to have difficulty in grasping the nature character of musical culture of the cluster of Latin-American countries south of the Caribbean. They are inclined to learn a few simple facts and seem inclined to regard South America as a land of jungles and high mountains, with a mere smattering of culture. Just as European now and then has difficulty in realizing one does not step right out of the boundaries of New York City into an Indian reservation, the North American sometimes can not comprehend that music is a matter of real and beautiful significance in hundreds of thousands of South American homes.

I was fortunate in having Mr. Chiaffarelli for my teacher, as he had worked for years to make the city of Sao Paulo an artistic center for famous artistic visitors.

He has taught a number of pianists who have reached fame in Brazil, some even reaching beyond the borders of my native land to Europe. Among these Antoinetta Rudge-Miller, now well known in England and a young man, Ivan de Souza Lima, now twenty-two years of age, who, like me, was sent to the Conservatoire, where he won the first prize last year.

I had the pleasure of hearing him, and predict he will make a sensation when he comes to America next season. I want him to come to America, because I believe that this is the real center of musical art of the present day, judged from all points of view.

Opera in Latin America

In Brazil the drama and the opera are long established institutions. For over half a century the best operas of the world have been heard in our capitals. I remember my mother speaking about Tamagno, Battistini, Gayarre and many others she had heard in her youth.

Toscanini began his great career in Brazil. He was an orchestral performer at the opera. One night the conductor of the opera had some trouble with the orchestra. The conductor decided that the impresario did not discipline, and consequently did not appear when time for the performance arrived. The public waited and waited while the impresario tore his hair. The gallery was filled with students, who began to stamp and shout cat-calls, all of which did not contribute to the peace of mind of the impresario. Finally Toscanini, from his place amid the uproar, took the baton in his hand and conducted the opera from beginning to end, solely from memory, and with a firmness and dexterity that at once identified him as a master conductor. Finally, at the end he received a great ovation, and his reputation was established.

In the drama we were fortunate in having many of the greatest actors of the world visit us, including Sarah Bernhardt, Eleonora Duse, Rejane, Coquelin and others. Bernhardt called Sao Paulo the artistic capital of Brazil. Brazil has many magnificent theaters which have been built by the municipalities. The opera house at Sao Paulo is as beautiful as the opera at Paris. There Wagnerian operas are given with great success, and each time the contract calls for novelties and a series of

Mme. Guiomar Novaes was born at Sao Joao da Boa Vista, February 28th, 1895. Her parents noted in her earliest youth that she could play very readily by ear. At the age of six she was placed under the instruction of the great pedagogue, Luigi Chiaffarelli, in Sao Paulo. He is an Italian well schooled in German classics. At seven she was exhibited as a prodigy. At nine she gave her first recital and continued to make several appearances in public during the following five years, making frequent tours to the interior of the continent. At the age of fourteen she entered into the competition for a scholarship at the Paris Conservatoire. She arrived at the famous French school on the last day of the competition. Three hundred and eighty-five contestants had already been heard. Her numbers were

the Chopin BALLADE IN A FLAT and the Schumann CARNAVAL. Greatly to the surprise of all, the little unknown girl from Brazil won the scholarship. Two years were spent at the conservatoire, where her piano teacher was the famous Isidor Philipp, a frequent contributor to THE ETUDE. She graduated in 1911, again winning the first prize over all competitors. Her debut was made in France with great success and was followed by numerous tours of England, Germany, Italy and Switzerland. Her first American tour by the mature character and the deep penetrative insight of her playing, hardly credible for one of her youth. Her subsequent appearances have been cumulatively impressive; and she already ranks as one of the foremost pianists of the day.

Wagnerian operas. Last year the entire "Ring of the Nibelungen" was performed with artists brought to Brazil for the occasion.

Caruso, Titta Ruffo, Gigli, Galli-Curci, Paderewski, Friedman, Arthur Rubinstein, Strauss, Mascagni, Weingartner, all have visited Brazil.

Brazil a Musical Country

Our greatest composer was Antonio Carlos Gomez. Gomez was born in Campinas, Brazil, in 1839. He died at Para in 1896. He was a pupil of the Milan Conservatorio. He wrote some nine works for the stage, the most famous of which is *Il Guarany*. This opera has a very beautiful overture which, I hear, is frequently played in North America. He wrote a hymn to celebrate American Independence, *The Salute of Brazil*. This was sung at the Centennial in Philadelphia, in 1876. His operas are so Italian in type that one might think that they were written by a native of Italy instead of Brazil. They have been performed extensively abroad. Another opera of much fame is "Salvator Rosa," which was first given in Venice in 1874.

"Of course we have modern composers in Brazil, such as Glauco Velasquez, Oswald and Nepmuceno. Many of the South American composers and musicians are known in Europe as well as here. Teresa Carreno, who was born as a Venezuelan, but who became thoroughly cosmopolitan because of her long residence abroad, was unquestionably one of the greatest of all pianists of her sex. Reynaldo Hahn, who was born in Caracas, Venezuela, in 1874, has lived in Paris since his third year; so that his South American influences are purely natal. He is known in Paris by his several works for the stage and in America by his exquisite songs. Nevertheless, South America claims him.

Great Opportunities

"With the immense development of the country of such vast resources as Brazil, greater musical activity is sure to come. With the visits of more and more concert artists and orchestras, the interests will spread from opera into these fields. The chances there in the future should be very great, although the United States is now of course the land of greatest musical opportunity.

"Fortunately, my teacher, although an Italian, was a worshipper of Bach and Beethoven as well as Chopin and Schumann. I had under him a most severe training in the elements of technic. I went through the routine of Czerny and Cramer just as though I had been in Leipsic or Munich; only I have always felt that he permitted me to put a little more color in my technical work.

How Success Does Not Come

"If I have any message at all for the students of America, it would be that of emphasizing the poetical in their lives. I see students, thousands of them, and I know that with the characteristic industry of Americans, they are literally "working their heads off" to acquire success. But, does success always come in that way? I

think not. Please do not think for a moment that I minimize technic. Look at the more or less monumental technical works of M. Isidor Philipp; and you may imagine what I have been through. M. Philipp is possibly the greatest technical specialist living; but he also emphasizes the need for beauty in all his work in interpretation.

How Is Beauty Acquired?

"How is beauty acquired in piano playing? Can it be acquired by practice and technic alone? It seems to me impossible to think of its coming merely by manipulating ivory keys. If you spend eight hours a day for eight years working your fingers, you will probably succeed in making a machine of yourself but certainly not an artist that the public will want to hear.

"Far more than practice and industry, in the development of my own work, are two factors which very few students ever consider. The first I feel is my devotion to the highest ideals of life, from the spiritual sense, as I feel them revealed to me through my religion. I have always been a devout Catholic, and place implicit trust in the Almighty in the development of my life. The second factor was the loving care of my mother, who from my earliest infancy has seen to it that I be surrounded with beautiful and noble things. She has helped me to understand the great problems of life without contact with the vicious elements. She had me read great books, inspiring poetry. She taught me about the great and noble characters of the world, and told me how they sacrificed for their ideals.

Beautiful Vistas

"In the Summer we always went to some beautiful part of the world, where there were wonderful views of nature that photograph themselves upon the mind, never to be forgotten. We spent days and days in great art galleries and beautiful churches in the contemplation of famous pictures. From these things one naturally absorbs concepts of the elemental principles of art such as variety in form and color, symmetry, mass of effect, and thus gains a higher perception of the same principles as the masters of music applied them in their art.

"The trouble with piano study is that the student expects to find success all carefully packed in a box of technic. No matter how indispensable technic may be, it is worthless unless in the possession of an artist—and by an artist I mean one who has artistic concepts, real appreciation of the principles of beauty, strength, form and color.

Are You One Among Thousands?

"Study your Czerny, your Pischner, your Hanon diligently. They are the things which give you liberated channels of expression. You cannot do without scales, arpeggios and octave studies. No pianist ever achieved fame without securing this technic in some way or other. On the other hand, there are thousands and thousands of students right now with a technic approaching that of a Liszt, a Rubinstein or a Rosenthal who stand very scant opportunities of becoming artists accepted by the public.

The artist is a missionary of beauty. He discloses all

the grandeur of nature. He opens and reveals to all the profound, mysterious soul of Beethoven—the poetical soul of Chopin. What a sacred mission!

He who would enter the sacred temple of art must keep his soul pure. Alas for him who attempts to enter with mercenary thoughts. As Christ put the money changers out of the temple, so should the performer with a materialistic object be ejected from the temples of art. The child from his very first steps in art should be made to realize that he is a missionary and not a mercenary. Real art is a devotion, not a financial expediency.

The artist should be a noble instrument of the Creator, for the transmission of glorious thoughts to humanity. Great instruments are not made in factories or by factory methods. We value a Stradivarius violin because it is so exquisitely and wonderfully made. Compare it with a factory-made violin from Germany or Japan. In like manner the artist can not be made by factory (technical) methods alone.

Preparation for Performance

"Try the experiment in your own playing. Fill your soul with the beauty of a wonderful vista, a glorious painting, a noble deed, an inspiring poem; and then play your Chopin nocturne. If you do not note a difference, better give up music as a profession. You will never become an instrument of the Almighty in the higher sense.

"Perhaps you think that you are denied opportunities for perceiving beauty. That is nonsense in these days of opportunity. Beauty is everywhere; if we will only look for it. Did you ever get up at four in the morning to see a wonderful sunrise? My mother and I have done so many and many a time. Books, magazines, pictures, are everywhere now. Learn to discriminate; find out what is best. It is wonderful how the Almighty seems to conspire with those who endeavor to live beautiful, simple lives. Success comes before one knows it. The people who are always scheming and conniving to get success at the disadvantage of others do not seem to survive long in art."

A Lesson from the Birds

By Herbert G. Patton

HAVE you ever sat in a summer grove and listened to the mother bird as she taught her young to sing? First there were but a few light, liquid notes, repeated till the smaller one began to imitate. Then a few notes were added to this, and repeated till the pupil had these learned. And so the teacher-bird proceeded till her scholar had a complete song learned.

Also, have you ever heard a teacher, belonging to the "superior human family," giving a lesson in which the pupil was allowed to execute scarcely a half dozen notes without interruption and fault finding?

The bird on the chimney used no such method. Enough of the song was produced to make a little pleasing melody and the little pupil was led to believe it was actually producing the song.

Instead of stopping a pupil at the first mistake which may be after the second or third note, we can let him continue, stopping him at the end of a phrase. Furthermore, we need not point out all the mistakes at one time, but let part of the attention be fixed on the beauty of the melody.

My little feathered friends repeated the song phrase by phrase at least a dozen times, when suddenly the teacher flapped his wings and departed with such haste that I wondered if he had an engagement with some other bird in a distant neighborhood.

Let us try to make the study of music a joy. There are few instruction books but have exercises that are devoid of pleasing melody or are too exacting on the pupil. These can be omitted sometimes and the desired technical accomplishment brought out in some other set of notes that will be less irksome.

When a boy of eight, I had to walk three miles with a dusky maid to take my music lessons. What wonder I dreaded the lesson day. Though blessed with sturdiness, the lesson and the six miles of walk up and down hill, left me more tired than my teacher or parents realized at the time.

What impressed me in the lesson of the robin was its care to preserve the continuity of the carol. The momentum of it carried the tiny pupil rapidly along to success, when he, too, could add his song to the medley of summer lays.

"Music is fundamental—one of the great sources of life, health, strength and happiness."

—Luther Burbank.

The Music Teacher's Obligation to the General Public

By Russell Snively Gilbert

THE honest music teacher should devote his life to the high art of being a sincere educator. Undoubtedly it is his first duty to lead the children in their search for the true knowledge of music. Unfortunately, most teachers forget that they have a second mission to fulfill; that is, to educate the general public in an appreciation of music and its relation to life.

In the small towns throughout the country the people are anxious to have a better understanding of all forms of music. If they are not musical, it is due to the fact that they have not had the opportunity to hear good music. Read in the papers of the hundreds of people living far from the musical centers who take long and expensive trips to hear some big artist. These people often go away disappointed because they have not been able to appreciate and absorb the music they hear; and so they come to the conclusion that they are not musical.

In order to enjoy and understand music, people must hear it frequently. They must be introduced first to the classics of the old masters, and then later they will be able to understand the music of the new modern composers. They must hear a composition repeated many times until they become really familiar with it. Then they will learn to love it just as much as they do the old familiar songs that their parents have sung for them so many times that they understand every measure.

Is it not reasonable to say that this part of the education should fall upon the shoulders of the music teacher? If the public found that the music teachers were doing all that they could to give them this better understanding and a better enjoyment of the music they hear, the teachers would be more respected and looked upon as authorities on their subject.

Strange as it may seem, there are people in far too many towns who do not know the difference between an oratorio and an opera. There are many people who have never heard the name of Chopin. Is this not a wonderful field in which a teacher may work?

No teacher is so busy or should allow himself to be so busy that he cannot devote at least one hour every day to further his own development. Would it not be a fine thing for the teacher to organize a class or club to meet once a week in a school building or church parlour for the purpose of studying the master pieces under the guidance of the teacher. To pay the teacher for his time in preparing the evening's work, a small monthly fee or dues should be charged. The teacher cannot be classed with the great artist who gives all his time, strength and thought to the compositions he plays; the teacher should not try to copy or rival him. It is true that after the public has heard the artist, it will compare his work with the work of the teacher; but will also remember that if it had not been for the help of the teacher, the public could not have appreciated the work of the artist, and the teacher will be praised and valued far above the artist.

While the teacher must be the guide and director in this study, he must be careful to remember that there may be others in his vicinity who can assist him. Using the help of any local talent, he can help to keep out some of the jealousies that so often ruin a good endeavor of this kind. No matter how impossible it is, local talent may be, it can always be improved, if the teacher uses tact. The aim should be to cement the entire vicinity in a solid body working together toward a higher goal.

Until the unheard-of teachers in the remote places are willing to start a public movement of this sort and prove that they are ready and glad to do a lot of hard work for the benefit of the public, just so long the public will fail to yield to them the respect they should have, right to command. It is the small, insignificant seed planted by the thousands of music teachers throughout the country that will reap for us a musical nation.

Seven Things to Keep Little Musicians Interested

By J. Lillian Vandevere

THE modern system of phonics, which is used in teaching reading, produces speedy results. In a remarkably short time the child, equipped with a vocabulary, is poking his small nose into books, and reveling in the way their mysteries unfold to him.

Likewise, once having learned the symbols used in music, the child is eager to read its literature. The teacher who knows and loves little people, who has rational ideas along pedagogic lines, and who makes the study of music a natural and grateful part of a child's development, will shape this music reading and study along definite lines.

The suggestions which follow endeavor to show how music may be classified so as to correspond with the seven divisions usually employed in child study of literature.

(1) Imaginative. Many good musical settings of fairy tales have already been made. Pieces dealing with giants, elves, brownies and pixies are under this heading. Most of these compositions need delicacy and lightness of touch. They require the child to express, with the piano, some of the shimmer and wonder which are the charm of the prose fairy tale.

(2) The descriptive piano composition is by far the larger part of the child's musical fare, until he is able to work at the more abstract classics. Under descriptive pieces come military scenes, lullabys, hunting songs, swing songs, spinning songs, legends, and all pieces with clearly descriptive titles, such as "At the Circus," "In the Tally-Ho" and "Evening Chimes."

In this group should be included the pieces which are descriptive of nature. Compositions about birds—"Nightingale in the Garden," "Birdling," echoes, brooks, wind, rain, and the seasons, are all descriptive. The pastorate is one effective bit of tone-painting which even a small child can enjoy and play well. Schumann's two sets of children's pieces are among the finest in this class, but they demand a technic and maturity of thought usually found in older pupils, or those specially talented.

(3) The idea of travel is a veritable magic carpet. Seated on his own prosaic piano stool, the child may gain, through well-chosen music, some of the thrill that comes from good travel stories. Oriental music, national

dance forms, tyroliennes, polonaises, gondola songs, folk tunes, will give flavor and zest to many a lesson. Take the trouble to find out what your pupils are studying in geography, and a tarantelle or Oriental sketch which will correlate with this work, will, by its appropriateness, make a vivid impression and be clothed with added interest and understanding.

(4) There are a few of what might be termed "miniature pictures" in early piano work. A psychologic grasp of feeling are demanded; and the teacher must be careful to keep work of this kind within the child's experience. "The First Loss," "The Broken Doll," pieces describing evening, twilight, or memories, and nocturne-like selections, are about all the average pianist can interpret intelligently.

(5) In very early work, the child will probably be given tuneful bits with words, which may be sung. Such selections are most appealing to the beginner, especially if young. Later the pupil may play more difficult things of good poems which he knows.

(6) Folk songs are one of the best musical links with the past. Patriotic airs of different countries may be obtained in simple arrangements. Advanced pupils may meet the classic forms and old dance forms, correlate them with the history of music as well as with the customs of the courts where the gigue, pavanne, and minuet were danced.

(7) Every normal child has a sense of humor. Much of music study is of necessity, drill and duty, a high light of fun here and there is a master stroke. When a child realizes that he can actually tell a story on the piano, his little tin soldier pieces are the perfection of mechanical accuracy; his dancing bear and elephant lumber through their paces, and his hobgoblin scampers off with a saucy wink.

If the selection of teaching material is made with foregoing ideas in view, the pupil will work with great enthusiasm. Since it is planned in correspondence with the general educational schemes in use to-day, his musical training will be adapted to his mental capacity, his natural tendencies. Best of all and most important, music will be seen by the child, not as an external, imposed infliction but as one of the highest and most natural forms of self-expression.

False Tendencies in Present-day Piano Teaching

By SIDNEY SILBER

Dean of The Sherwood Music School, Chicago, Ill.

SOME one has aptly said, "There are neither good nor bad teachers; only good or bad pupils." George Bernard Shaw, in his "Maxims for Revolutionists," says, "He who can, does; he who cannot—teaches!" Each of these statements is correct? There is a considerable truth in both, but particularly in the latter.

A Striking Analogy

There is a striking analogy between the three stages of musical development (commonly called the elementary, intermediate and advanced) and our educational system (consisting of grammar school, high school and university). The outstanding virtues and defects of each of these are quite comparable. Our public schools, under normal conditions, provide a splendid foundation for the superstructure of democracy, in that they equip the prospective citizen with the rudiments of good citizenship. By way of analogy, the numerous systems and methods in vogue for the training of beginners in the elements of music are of exceedingly high character. If wisely administered, they effectively present all the information touching the visual side of piano playing.

The first serious break in the average piano student's development takes place when he passes into the intermediate grade. Here, as with the average high-school student, much of concentration is jeopardized and single-minded purpose frequently lost. The ultimate goal—making—is often entirely obliterated.

At the advanced stage, just as during college years, self-expression should have the widest possible scope, we find a very deplorable retarding. Originality and authority are dwarfed in the individual. Thus, it would seem that the highest aims of education—the development of the individual—are, in both cases, defeated. This does not mean to infer from the above that teachers' methods are wholly to blame for these conditions. The greatest of pedagogues have signally failed, when the potentialities of their pupils were limited to produce great artists and musicians. Not every Liszt, Rubinstein, Kullak, Leschetizky, and scores of other eminent masters, became great. There is here is to briefly indicate why large numbers of single-minded students of more than average ability are retarded in their development.

A False Philosophy

It is because of a false philosophy—the philosophy of the materialist who exerts most of his energies toward the amassing of the means of expression, in the expectation that such possession will bring the pupil to the desired goal. In life, his activities are focused on the amassing of money. He fails to realize that music is something higher than the enjoyment of mere comforts, to satisfy which, millions of dollars may be no means requisite. In music, we find the materialist trying to master the technic of the piano in the hope that the ends of interpretation will thus be attained. You cannot begin by learning only notes and making your fingers behave, and then "work in" interpretation. It simply will not be "worked in" that way. Both types fail because they do not take account that enjoyment and expression of high grade cannot be deferred or postponed, that the interpretive faculties grow with use and atrophy with disuse. In other words, the pursuit of technic as an end defeats the best purposes of music study and piano playing.

The Way of Technic

All of us agree that the physical and mechanical aspects of piano playing are very important; in fact, indispensable. The point under discussion, however, relates to such specialization along mechanical lines as distorts interpretative needs. This is a false tendency, for it cannot bring desired results. It fails because music develops as a result of interpretative needs—*vice versa*. The playing mechanism acts intelligently and expresses itself aesthetically when under stress from "headquarters!" First, the idea, the tonal color, then the means to realize the same—not the opposite. Serious-minded instructors and pupils must free themselves of the false notion of developing music from the fingers to the brain. They must recognize the fact that every gifted person has now and then technic wherewith to do justice to a compara-

tively large number of compositions and that by utilizing such technic as now exists, there will be an accretion only as new interpretative problems present themselves. It is just as futile and foolish to pursue mechanical training with disregard of the needs of interpretation as to amass money during the greater part of one's life without enjoying life as we go along.

The crux of this discussion centers, then, upon the proper coordination of all of the student's faculties. Not until he has been trained to associate the printed symbols with living sounds, not until he produces charm, style, unity, rhythmic and dynamic balance and variety, is he on the highroad which would make of him a music-maker through the noblest and most eloquent instrument of all!

Using Bach "For Technical Purposes Only"

I have never been able to reconcile the attitude of those earnest instructors who, while worshipping Bach as "The Father of Music," persist in inflicting his works upon immature pupils "for technical purposes only." Question the average serious-minded student, and he will tell you that he considers the *Inventions*, the *Suites* and the *Well-Tempered Clavichord* dry and utterly devoid of musical interest. Why? Simply because these charming works are not usually presented as problems in interpretation as well as of mechanics. He has not been impressed with the idea that the polyphonic web of a fugue may and should be presented in a tonally charming manner; that polyphonic music is essentially lyric in character. A cursory perusal of Busoni's monumental edition of the *Well-Tempered Clavichord* will easily convert one to the idea that here we are dealing with music rather than with mathematics.

Pedal Usage in Bach

Another reason why the Bach playing of large numbers of piano students is so dry and uninteresting is because they are rarely stimulated to use the pedals. Why do so many of our well-intentioned instructors refrain from teaching pedal usage in connection with Bach's smaller works? In the words of Arthur Whiting: "The situation is strikingly like that which confronts the conscientious parent when his child approaches adolescence. It was considered dangerous, at one time, to present the facts of biology to youth, and parents of a limited vision looked askance at Nature herself. * * * Ignorance of pianoforte acoustics, especially of the possibilities of beauty in the use of the sympathetic overtones, has developed among pedagogues (who themselves properly appreciate good pedal effects) the idea that an artist does it all by intuition and inspiration, just as a savage might account for any pianoforte performance on the ground of magic. But a person of slight experience knows that much the larger part of the art of music is acquired by ordinary thinking and practice, and that the smaller part only is the magic of genius."

Not until our conscientious instructors more fully realize that good pedal usage is largely teachable; not until they feel a greater responsibility to introduce such teaching at an earlier period in the pupil's development than now obtains, will piano playing in general, and Bach playing in particular, arouse greater response.

In this connection, notice a quotation from Von Bülow's teaching: "Piano playing is a difficult art. First we have to learn to equalize the fingers, and then (in polyphonic music, where one hand has to play, at the same time, parts of diverse strength) to make them unequal again. That being the case, it seems best not to practice the piano at all—and that is the advice I have given to many."

"Torture Exercises"

One of the most persistent fallacies in the teaching of technic of the piano relates to the assumption that the fingers may and should be made equally independent and equally strong. In order to attain this result, large numbers of teachers, who should know better, assign what may be called "torture exercises." These consist, in the main, of repetitions of single notes with individual fingers (particularly the fourth) while adjacent keys are held down by the unemployed digits. You may exercise the fourth finger until you are as old as Methuselah and never succeed in making this member as strong or as independent as any of the other fingers. Study the anatomy of the hand, and there you will find your most

convincing argument against such procedure. Bound to the fifth finger by a ligament, the fourth was never meant to have the freedom of the other fingers, especially not when exercised in the above manner. Freed of this restraint, it becomes a very usable and efficient part of the pianist's digital equipment. Readers are referred to Harold Bauer's illuminating contribution in James Francis Cooke's highly interesting book entitled *Great Pianists on Piano Playing* for further stimulation along these lines.

A Hint Concerning Scale Practice

Why do such large numbers of instructors assign scale practice with the sole view of acquainting their pupils with fingering? Why is only smoothness sought? Why not use scales as a means of developing speed, lightness and, above all, *dynamics*?

There is altogether too much blind and slavish adherence to academic tradition among our better instructors; too much precept and not enough example. The average pupil must have tonal models to emulate. It is the province of the pedagogue to analyze and to demonstrate. His great purpose and responsibility is to reveal the student to himself. Out of the thousands of persevering piano students, only a surprisingly small number ever listen to the sounds they are producing. Anything short of close listening and comparing results with intentions must end in mediocrity. Let us be done, once for all, with this welter of uninteresting and dry piano playing! Not every conscientious pupil can, it is true, become a great artist, nor even an artist; but every conscientious pupil can at least play compositions, within his understanding and powers, in an interesting manner.

Three Remedies

You ask, what are the remedies with which to overcome false tendencies in present-day piano teaching? Briefly:

First.—a better psychologic insight into the individual pupil's personality. (This must needs bring about a keener appreciation of the necessity for differentiation in appeal on the part of the teacher.)

Second.—More general education and culture among instructors. (This will serve to more closely relate music with life and make of it a vibrant, living force.)

Third.—Discard the teaching of by-gone epochs whenever it conflicts with advanced thought and new demands.

What is Modern Teaching?

Modern teaching is independent of the flight of time according to the calendar. What is novel is not always original. Whenever the pedagogue develops independent-thinking and independent-acting students, he is modern.

Music is preëminently an aural art. Its greatest enemy is monotony. We already have too much of this in our daily routinized lives. Not all necessity can be made a joy. Music was brought into the world to offer a refuge and an escape from daily drudgery. The pedagogue who, in his teaching, accentuates this barrenness, who emphasizes it through the promulgation of exploded theories and unwelcome traditions, is remiss in his highest obligations toward his musical progeny!

The Right Attitude

By James von E. Brooks

To the real artist music is music. If the recital is poorly attended he plays just as well as he does for the crowded house. If he plays to himself he plays precisely as well as though he were playing for the greatest living critic. The idea that one must have a large audience of people with very "exclusive" minds, to justify fine playing, is one never entertained by the real artist. An amusing tale is told of Liszt. When the great master was touring in Hungary he arrived at a small town and found the hall but about one-third full. Liszt played like a god. The audience realized the greatness of his art and applauded furiously. Liszt was so delighted at the end that he arose and said to the audience, "May I invite all my friends here this evening to have supper with me at the Hotel?" Off Liszt went with his audience-guests; and tales of that supper have never been forgotten in the families of those who attended.

The Slow Movement

By Sidné Taiz

CONTRARY to the usual notion, slow music is really quite more difficult than that which moves with more speed, when playing it well is taken into consideration. And very good reasons are back of this.

In spite of conditions just cited, the average student is full of impatience for the rapid piece; and, with this in mind, let us go a little deeper into the question. There is much to be said on both sides; and, the mere fact that for the present we are placing emphasis on the one in no way is to be taken as an effort to minimize the value of the other. But, back to our text.

In justice we will first admit some attractions of speedily moving music. First, it gives a pleasurable excitement to the nerves of both performer and listener. With this, of course, comes a certain amount of enthusiasm. But, does it display more musicianship?

The answer to this last question can be only in the negative. The rapid movement may carry the audience along by its spirit; but the slow piece with a soul is the one that touches the heart the more deeply. And it is this last that tests the interpreter. While the digital difficulties are low, the whole success of the performance depends upon the ability of the performer to grasp and convey the mood of the piece to the audience. And here is, after all, the final court of judgment of the artist. Is he able merely to dazzle with notes, or can he move hearts to beat with his own to the soul of a piece of art music?

The executive musician who would succeed must be able to do this. This is the feature which calls upon every resource of the individual, and it is the cultivation of these interpretative faculties that is the final test of the student, be he beginner or artist. And it is the shortcomings along this line which the slow movement manifests mercilessly.

It takes much more brains to play an *Andante* than a *Presto*. In the latter the jingle will sustain the interest. In the *Andante* the interest must be held by the soul quality infused into it.

The Musician's Social Cheque

We still find in daily life reminiscences of the menial position in which musicians, with all devotees of art, were formerly held. The professional, even now, is scarcely ever favored socially without being called upon to reciprocate in service. To this attitude the self-respecting artist sometimes becomes rebellious. Thus, when a popular Chicago contralto recently received an invitation to dinner, which closed by an insinuating voice at the other end of the wire urging, "And do be sure to bring your music," she called a messenger boy and sent her music roll with her card, but remained at home.

Which recalls similar incidents in the lives of others. When invited to dinner, Gottschalk always asked if he were expected to play; and, if answered affirmatively, charged a fee of twenty-five dollars.

Chopin is reported to have been once the guest of a wealthy shoemaker. After dinner he was asked to play. On being urged, he excused himself, saying that he had eaten but little, which innuendo was lost on the host who seemed as tough as his goods, and insisted, "Oh; sit down and play something, just to show how it is done." Chopin complied. Later he was giving a party to which he invited the shoe dealer, and, having ordered a cobbler's bench brought in, asked him to sew a patch on a shoe, "Just to show how it is done."

Memorizing Through Writing

By Sylvia Weinstein

THE following method of beginning the subject of memorizing has worked out finely: After securing a tablet of music paper and a pencil, play one measure with one hand, studying the intervals, chords, and the general construction of the notation. When learned, copy it several times until it can be written fluently. Then treat the other hand in the same manner, not more than one measure at a time. If it is a complicated passage, subdivide the measures.

This is real memorizing, and the notes thus learned are not likely to be forgotten very quickly. For that reason, it gives confidence and poise, as all concentration can be on the interpretation. The playing is clear because a mental picture has been taken and each note has an equal amount of technical importance. Two lines or more a day may be learned, and when the end is reached, one knows the notes. The practice of writing notes, especially far above and below the staff, leads to ability in sight reading.

How It's Done

By Sidney Bushell

"It isn't so much what she says; it's the way she says it!"

You've heard that dozens of times. Did you ever apply it to yourself in a musical sense?

It isn't so much what you play, but the way you play it.

It isn't so much the song you sing as the way you sing it.

It isn't so much the length of time you practice as the way you do it.

And how true it is of all the great artists! It isn't so much what they do as the way they do it.

And that means WORK.



LATEST PORTRAIT OF COSIMA WAGNER

Cosima Wagner, daughter of Franz Liszt and widow of Richard Wagner, is now eighty-five. Her service in continuing the musical traditions of her husband in masterly manner has been of immense importance. Few women in the world's history have evidenced such remarkable executive ability.

Praise and Its Value

By Louis G. Heinze

PRaise and blame are necessary to education. One does not willingly admit that praise to the pupil works as well as dew and sunshine does on the growth of plants.

It is true that praise is more difficult to apply than blame and punishment. To make it of value, one must use judgment, and administer it in homeopathic doses.

Very few parents or teachers comprehend the mighty influence a correctly applied praise has on the mind and heart of the pupil. Be sure not to mistake flattery for praise; for that is insincerity. Praise must be founded on truth. To be totally indifferent to praise or censure is a real defect in character.

During the years of study a wise disposition of praise can work wonders; nevertheless it is always a difficult problem when and how it is to be applied. One must use general rules. Nothing has the power to harden the heart more than withholding well deserved praise; for praise at the proper time helps more than blame, as the sun is more necessary to the plant than the knife which cuts away the too profuse branches.

"The Musical Temperament"

By Arthur L. Manchester

Nor many years have passed since peculiarities of dress, speech and action were believed to be distinguishing marks of the artist. Such peculiarities were tolerated as evidences of an excessively artistic temperament. By manners, ill-kept persons and even bad morals were condoned for the sake of the art they were considered to represent. It was frequently urged that those who were engaged in any form of art activity should not be curbed by the conventions to which the mass of the people feel compelled to conform. While a marked improvement has taken place, this complacent attitude toward artistic snobbery has not entirely disappeared. To a very great degree this unfortunate belief is responsible for the contemptuous attitude of influential men of business affairs toward music and musicians.

It is a serious matter; for no one, whether he be really an artist or engaged in the more commonplace pursuit of life, can afford to be placed in a position of mental or moral inferiority or to be looked upon as a freak. The respect and confidence of our fellows are just as essential to the musician as they are to a business man. A reputation for common sense and reliability and the power to see things clearly and to act with sanity are valuable assets to be cast aside merely for the sake of becoming conspicuous. The antics of some musicians, many of whom are really great, have seriously lowered this reputation for the entire body of the profession.

The day of the musical crank is passed and the young musician who desires to become a factor in his community must show himself possessed of sound judgment and ability to meet and associate on equal terms with his fellow citizens. He must make clear not only his mastery of his profession but also his sanity and adaptability. In his own particular field, his artistic temperament should reveal itself in his sensitiveness to truly artistic promptings, his quick perception of true artistry and full and deep understanding of the esthetic possibilities of his art. These qualities must be developed and used efficiently, but not to the point of his betrayal into eccentricity, churlishness and aloof snobishness. Mannerisms in dress, speech, modes of thought and a censorious attitude toward any who do not think exactly in accordance with him should be avoided as a poisonous miasma. Such characteristics do not indicate a truly artistic temperament but rather a narrow egotism more likely to proceed from a lack of true artistic insight.

The true artistic temperament is seen in a keen susceptibility to beauty, appreciation of the factors which enter into the beautiful, and power to clearly discriminate regarding their relative effects. A sympathetic understanding of the processes by means of which beauty is interpreted is an important element in the artistic temperament.

Imagination is a powerful factor in developing an artistic temperament, and reading is a useful instrument in awakening imagination. To read biography, history, general as well as musical, musical criticism and writing on the principles of art, is to acquire a fundamental knowledge and a mental stimulus which, through the process of reflection, will generate imagination. To know the experiences of great musicians, learning what to avoid as well as what to appropriate, is an education in itself. To know thoroughly music and musicians, to cultivate susceptibility to all things that are beautiful, to develop the understanding and judgment, to keep the mind alert and ready to react to the stimulus of music is to cultivate the true musical temperament. And then to combine this association with one's fellows, trying to catch the viewpoint and to understand their attitude and limitations, is to conserve the musical temperament, making it free from artistic foolishness and continuing and companionable.

The Athletic Pianist

A FRENCH physician has been carrying on some interesting experiments to determine the amount of expended in piano playing.

He finds that to sound one of the white keys requires doing the "*Maniement d'un poids de 125 grammes*," an application of energy equal to that in handling weight of something more than two and a half pounds. For a black key the weight increases to a bit over four pounds. To play Chopin's *Nocturne in C Minor*, requires an expenditure of force equivalent to 18,000 kilos—or 40,000 pounds. Ought pianists to be classed as athletes?

The "Sonata" in Musical Literature

By EDWIN HALL PIERCE

SONATA is, literally, a *sound-piece*; that is, a piece of music written for its own sake, as a pure creation in art of tone, not intended to be sung with words, read to, or used in any other indirect way. By con- sion, however, the word has a much more particularly ted meaning and denotes an extended instrumental position in from two to four "movements" or varie- of time, at least one of which must be in a certain ical form called the "sonata form," which we shall describe.

far the greater number of sonatas are for the o, though sonatas for piano and violin, piano and ncello, piano and clarinet, and other duet combina- also for the organ, are not uncommon. Sonatas two violins are commonly known as duos or duets; e for three, four, five, six, seven or eight instru- as trios, quartets, quintets, sextets, septets or octets, ectively. A sonata for full orchestra is called a ohony; a sonata for a solo instrument accompanied ull orchestra is called a concerto. All these have tically the same form except that the concerto has an peculiarities of its own.

ne origin and gradual growth of the sonata is a ect of great interest to serious students of musical ry; but space allows us barely to touch on it here. e who wish to go deeper are recommended to the "Sonata" in Grove's *Dictionary of Music*. To rstand it comprehensively, however, one must be liar not only with piano music of early days, but with early violin music; as the first well-developed as were not for piano but for violin, sometimes out any accompaniment, sometimes with merely a red bass" from which the pianist or harpsichordist expected to supply the proper chords and such ac- animent-figures as seemed to him most suitable. ame bass could be and often was used as a part the violoncello. Among those famous in this style composition are particularly Tartini and Corelli an), Biber and Rust (German), Leclair (French) Purcell (English). In our own day Max Reger has en some sonatas for violin unaccompanied, after the of Bach, but his example seems to have no fol- rs.

ne compositions of Johann Sebastian Bach contain al pieces which he chose to call "sonatas," but if en to-day they would be called something else. Some hem are suites or old-fashioned dances; some are gue-form; at least one is merely a short instrumen- umber forming the introduction to a cantata. This ds nothing derogatory to Bach—it is a mere differ- in the use of the word, serving to explain why his itas" lie rather outside the bounds of this paper. e of his sons, Karl Philipp Emanuel Bach, had far to do with developing the modern sonata, espe- the piano sonata, not only in regard to musical form, also in regard to piano technic, breaking away from strictly polyphonic style and introducing various es of accompaniment, scale passages, arpeggios and is more congenial to the nature of the instrument. together with various now almost unknown com- s, developed the form, style and outline of the piano a, until in the days of Haydn and Mozart it had ne a symmetrical and nobl: frame for musical ht, needing only the finishing touch of Beethoven's

'genius to arrive at perfection. Among the various ob- scure composers who labored to perfect the piano sonata, one, Alberti, deserves passing mention. To him belongs the doubtful honor of inventing a certain accompaniment figure known as the Alberti Bass



which was destined to become rather too familiar in the course of time. Haydn and Mozart sometimes use it to excess—it was fresh and new in their day, remember. Beethoven used it only in some of his earliest works. To-day it is regarded as hopelessly out of date—no modern composer would dream of using it, unless to imitate old-fashioned music. I have met students who in some way had imbibed the idea that it had something special to do with "sonata form," but that is absolutely not so. Haydn and Mozart—not to mention Clementi, Kunlaur and others—did not use it in particular because they were writing sonatas, but because it happened to be fashionable in their day. Beethoven's few passages in this form are almost always modified in some way which redeems them from banality. See measures 27-37 of the opening allegro of the *Sonata in C, Op. 2, No. 3*.



or the *andante* of the *Pastorale Sonata*.



Schubert uses a touch of it in rare cases; Schumann and Chopin practically never.

Sonata Form Versus the Form of the Sonata

A chestnut horse is quite a different thing from a horse-chestnut; so is sonata-form from the form of a sonata. We have previously defined a sonata as an instrumental composition consisting of several movements, most commonly three, in different tempos. At least one of those several movements must be in "sonata form," which is (briefly outlined) as follows:

1. FIRST THEME, not usually coming to a complete close, but leading through an episode (short passage intended for connective purposes) to the
2. SECOND THEME, in a foreign but related key, and also sometimes followed by an episode. Repeats from the beginning. (Sometimes this repeat is omitted in lengthy works.)
3. DEVELOPMENT-PORTION, or FREE FANTASIA, in which the composer improvises, so to speak, on the themes which have already been used. Great liberty of

form and key is allowed in this portion, but at last it leads to the REPRISE, consisting of

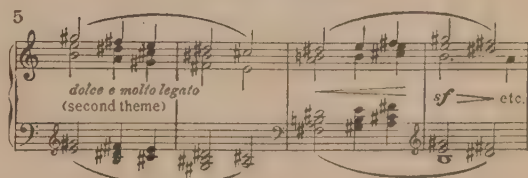
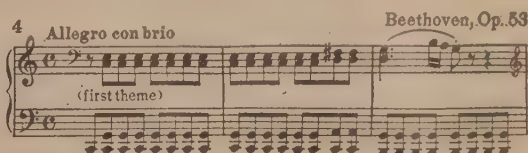
4. The FIRST THEME, in the original key, and the episode so altered as to lead to

5. The SECOND THEME, not this time in a foreign key, but transposed so as to be in the original key of the piece. Sometimes then, the second episode serves as an ending to the movement, but more often this is followed by

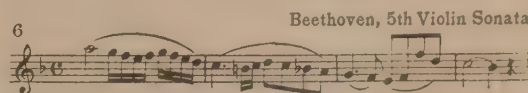
6. The CODA, or concluding passage.

(Beethoven, by the way, often appears at his very best when he gets to the coda. In the first movement of his *Ninth Symphony* it has a grandeur beyond description. Haydn, too, occasionally writes a very charming coda, though of an entirely different sort; his are generally tuneful and piquant—compare the one in the *Finale* of his *String Quartet in G, Op. 76*).

This is the most highly-developed and perfect form known to instrumental music, combining symmetry of outline, contrast of ideas, and a reasonable freedom of play for the composer's fancy. There are no restrictions as to the exact number of measures or exact proportion between its various parts, other than those imposed by natural sense for the fitness of things. One may compare it—though the comparison should not be pushed too far—to a novel. The first theme usually represents the hero of the tale, the second theme the heroine; the development-portion, the working out of the plot. The reappearance of the second theme, transposed into the same key as the first, may be compared to the traditional "and so they lived happy ever after."



Sometimes, however, the first theme has a rather feminine character; in that case you may look in vain for any masculine theme, for the second theme will generally be of a playful or piquant sort. You might compare it to a story of girls and fairies.



LISZT



MENDELSSOHN



CHOPIN

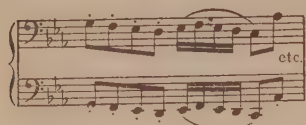


SCHUBERT



HANDEL

Or, on the other hand, there are cases in which both themes seem to be strongly masculine, reminding one of a tale of warfare or adventure.



Composers have occasionally tried their hand at modifications of the sonata form. For instance, Mozart in his *Sonata in C*, beginning



has the reprise of the first theme in the key of F.



Sometimes (especially in concertos) the reprise of the first theme is omitted altogether, the development-portion leading directly to the reprise of the *second* theme, transposed, of course, to the principal key.

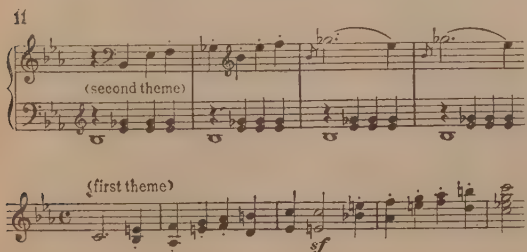
Again, large and elaborate works sometimes appear to have a third theme following the second; but this usually may be classified as merely an unusually important "episode." At the opposite extreme, there are cases (usually in "Sonatinas") where the second theme is of so slight and unimportant a character as to be practically nothing more than an "episode." All these are modifications which change the details rather than the underlying principles of the sonata-form. To invent an entirely other and original sonata-form would seem to be as hopeless a task as if a sculptor should attempt to carve a graceful figure of a man with two heads, or with one arm and three legs.

* * *

For the sake of conciseness, we have outlined the sonata-form at first in a broad and general way, speaking of the second theme merely as being "in a foreign key," but it is interesting to observe in just what way this key is chosen, for it is not a matter of haphazard.

Where the principal key is major, the second theme is usually in the key whose key-note lies five degrees of the scale higher—called technically, the "key of the dominant." Thus, if the sonata is in C, the second theme will commonly be in G, the change being made by the use of accidentals, however, rather than by any change of signature. Beethoven, and after him modern composers, have experimented with great success on a more daring change of key, for instance, in the *Waldstein Sonata*, Op. 53, the key of the second theme is three degrees higher (technically called the key of the "mediant.") See Examples 4 and 5, already given.

Where the principal key is minor, however, it is more usual to have the second theme in the key of the "relative major" (the major key having the same sharps or flats in the signature), as too much minor at once would be rather depressing. Nevertheless in the *Sonata Pathétique* we find both themes are strongly minor.



In the more usual case, however, where the second theme is in the major, there are two possibilities open

for the second theme at the reprise. It may be changed to minor, or the signature of the piece at that point may be altered to major. Either way is correct. Good examples of each may be found in almost any of Haydn's or Mozart's sonatas which happen to be in a minor key.

So much for the succession of keys in the *Exposition* and the *Reprise*. The succession of keys in the development-portion is entirely at the composer's discretion; but generally those are chosen which are not too distantly related, yet have not been before used to any extent in the sonata.

The Other Movements of the Sonata

As before said, *one* of the movements of a sonata must be in sonata-form. Others *may* be, but usually are not. The traditional place for the sonata-form movement is at the beginning (sometimes preceded by an introduction); but there is no hard-and-fast rule. In the *Moonlight Sonata* it comes third and last. Supposing it to come first, then the second movement is usually slow, tranquil and song-like in character, and the last movement either another sonata-form or a rondo. (A rondo is a piece in which the same theme enters repeatedly, alternating with other themes.) It has been described at length in an article in *THE ETUDE* for July, 1921. Suppose, however, that there are to be four movements instead of three; then a short, lively movement, usually either a "minuet" or a "scherzo" is placed before or after the slow movement. (A minuet is a stately old-fashioned dance in 3-4 time. A scherzo is something like it, but much more rapid and playful; sometimes it is in 2-4 or other kind of time, retaining the playfulness but losing all resemblance to a minuet.)

A "Theme and Variations" may form a part in a sonata, taking the place of any movement except the sonata-form. Beethoven's *Sonata in A flat*, Op. 26, consists of a *Theme and Variations*, *Scherzo*, *Funeral March*, and *Rondo*, in the order given. His great *Sonata*, Op. 111, consists of an introduction (of unusual significance), a sonata-form, and a wonderful theme and variations, although he has not chosen to indicate the form of the latter by writing those words. Very rarely, a "figure" is found as one movement of a sonata—see Beethoven's Op. 110.

Haydn, Mozart, and several of the lesser lights of that period, sometimes end with a minuet, but this custom no longer seems pleasing to us. It doubtless had a different effect when the minuet was the popular dance of the day—very much as if a composer of our own day should end a serious piece with a fox-trot, to put the young people in a cheerful frame of mind. It merely shows that the classical composers were not always so deathly serious as we imagine them.

Some ultra-modern critics attempt to decry the sonata-form as having had its day; but their point is not well taken. True, fewer sonatas are now written for piano solo than a hundred years ago; but composers still find it the most grateful means of presenting their musical ideas in piano trios, string quartets and other forms of chamber-music; while it certainly holds its own in the matter of orchestral symphonies. Then, too, we must not forget the four great sonatas which our own MacDowell composed, within our own day. These fully rank with the productions of the famous classical composers.

"Oriental" Music

By Alfred V. Frankenstein

ONE of the strangest paradoxes in music is that style of composition known as "oriental." Mozart, in a sonata, wrote what he called a *Turkish March*. Judged from the point of view of national color, it is a perfectly good Irish tune. And in late years the style known as "oriental" has been used by Rimsky-Korsakow as Spanish and Oriental, by Ipolitow-Iwanow as Russian, by Tchaikowsky as Arabian, by Sousa as American Indian, by Dvorak as Arabian Negro, and composers of popular music as anything out of the ordinary.

A search of folk music of all races and nations reveals that only a few of the lesser known Jewish things contain anything remotely resembling the style known as "oriental" and used to mean practically everything not European. This means then that this music is the music of the unfamiliar, and the deliberately peculiar, an art product and not a folk product and the name "oriental" is a misnomer. Mozart, in deliberately going in the field of music unknown to him, wrote what to him conveyed the idea of an unfamiliar color, but to label it "Turkish" is misleading. To-day the unfamiliar and weird has a definite, universal musical expression, but to call it a distinct national color is a mistaken idea.

Self-Training in Sight-reading

By Hannah Smith

A good musician should be able to read music as easily as the newspaper. With adequate technic, good eyesight and persistent practice, any pianist may become a good sight-reader. In this case, practice means not the study of music for performance, but the playing at sight of hymns, accompaniments, solo pieces, duets—anything that is within the technical grasp.

Many good performers are poor sight-readers for a reason that mastery of large compositions, which require many repetitions of small sections at a slow tempo, to create an inability to grapple with music in any other way. Here the effort towards accuracy predominates. Thorough study of master works is, of course, indispensable; but the ability to play at sight is equally necessary for the practical musician.

In training one's self, the first condition is that all music to be read shall be seen for the first time. The secret of success is to be able to manipulate the keyboard while the eyes are steadily held to the page, one memorizes easily, and is accustomed to play with the eyes upon the keys, the temptation is, at every second reading, to look away and depend somewhat upon the memory. It is this feeling of dependence upon the dependence upon notes that differentiates between a good sight reader and the good memorizer.

If you play from memory and have the habit of watching the keyboard, confine your reading for a time to music that lies close under your fingers. Or, tie strings of an apron around your neck, spreading out skirt over the rack, with the music holding it there, that your hands are completely hidden. When you cannot see what they are doing you will not be tempted to look at them; and gradually you will learn to gauge intervals over which the fingers must pass without aid of sight.

Getting the Right Kind of Music

For sight-reading always select music well below your technical acquirements, so that the whole attention may be concentrated upon the notes. Look it over carefully before attempting to play. Determine the key and mode (whether major or minor) and make a mental picture of the scale and the principal chords of that key, reference to the keyboard. Look at the signature, beat out (surreptitiously, if you are to play before listeners) the rhythm. Note accidentals and changes of key tempo.

Then, without hesitation or slackening of the time, go straight through with the fewest mistakes possible. Though the ultimate aim is, of course, no mistakes at all, that aim is not furthered by stopping to pick up a chord. Keep looking ahead, and follow St. Paul's advice as to forgetting the things that are behind.

Even a foundational knowledge of harmony helps. One is familiar with tonic, dominant and sub-dominant chords in all keys, it will be comparatively easy to grasp the general harmonic scheme; and in playing the bass, duets, or accompaniments for singers, this is the main thing.

But it is not enough to be able to play at sight what is prescribed by the composer. A real musician who has a mental apprehension of the sounds indicated by the printed symbols without hearing them. If you read and understand a book without saying the words aloud, you can surely become sufficiently familiar with notes to read and understand music in the same way.

Try to cultivate this real musicianship. Take something very simple, but unfamiliar. Play over the first and the opening harmony, so as to be sure of the piano. Sing in your mind some of the melodic intervals, and then at the piano. Form a distinct mental picture of sound of a chord, and test this in the same way. The succession of melodic intervals, then of chords, the whole phrase, melody and harmony together, endeavor first to comprehend the effect away from the piano, finally playing them to verify or correct your impression.

Eventually the printed symbols will come to represent definite sounds; and when your brain so understands music, your fingers will unhesitatingly obey its promptings.

To acquire facility in sight-reading there is just one all-comprehensive prescription—*read*. Read all the music you can find that is within, or, still better, below your technical grasp. It is not necessary to play it in the prescribed tempo, but go through to the end without hesitation. Try to get at least the initial notes of each measure, but trust to the future for ability to get them all. Be sure to come with time and perseverance.

I know what pleasure is, for I have done good work
Stevens

Making Class Work Profitable With Music Pupils

By CLARENCE G. HAMILTON, M. A.

The Second of a Series of Four Interesting Discussions of "Teamwork With Pupils"

EVERY piano teacher should supplement his private teaching with some kind of class work. Such work is not only broadening to the pupils, but is one of the most important aids in freeing the teacher himself from the shackles of routine and opening his vista to wider issues. At the latter end, it is desirable to change the character of the class work from time to time, so that it may become necessary to look up new subjects, or new phases of an old subject, and thus to systematize and coördinate the work as thought in as many directions as possible. There is a wide scope in the frequency, personnel and subject-matter of classes. They may meet two or three times a week or but once or twice a month; they may be large or small; and they may deal with a variety of subjects, ranging from theory and appreciation to the mastery of a special instrument. Moreover, these subjects may be treated extensively, on general lines, or intensively, in specialized work.

Theory Classes

It would be a blessing if every student of practical music could have as background a thorough knowledge of musical fundamentals. Such a background is now in demand upon by many colleges and other educational institutions; and it should be equally cultivated by the private teacher. While a part, at least, of this background may be furnished in the private lessons, it will be better coördinated if the pupils meet at intervals, say bi-weekly, for class instruction. In such meetings a subject of great importance is *notation*—how it originated and developed; the introduction of familiar symbols, such as staff, clefs and bar-lines; and lists of musical terms, such as those pertaining to measure, tempo, dynamics and tonal shadings. The growth and composition of scales should be next considered, and should furnish material for a detailed study of *intervals*. Two important subjects may accompany the study of scales and intervals, namely, *ear-training* and *note-writing*. Examination of the scale-steps and their relations are given inherent value if the pupils are taught to recognize them by ear, and finally, to inscribe them in the proper notation. In like manner each interval is both heard and recorded in writing, until it becomes as familiar as the alphabet and written language.

With a knowledge of the above fundamentals, the pupils are prepared in the next year to enter upon more advanced work in Harmony. Triads and seventh chords are treated in succession, followed by the usual course in enharmonic tones, altered chords, modulation, etc., as far as time or inclination permit. Ear-training, meanwhile, may be effectively supplemented by keyboard work, in which the pupils think out and play chord progressions, beginning with cadences, in all keys. Such work can be carried on effectively by a moderately-sized class (three or four in number) after the following plan:

Let one pupil play at the piano, while a second pupil stands at his side to criticize or assist his work. The remaining pupils sit at tables and work out the progressions on paper keyboards (which may be bought, or drawn out and mounted on stiff cardboard). At frequent intervals the pupils shift their positions, so that each eventually takes the place of player or assistant. Meanwhile the teacher attends principally to the pupils who are equipped at the paper keyboards.

Another field for theory classes is that of *composition*. Even in the most elementary grades the pupils can profitably be encouraged to write little tunes of their own invention and finally to develop these into embryonic pieces or songs. It is often surprising to discover the desire for self-expression, latent in all of us, to flourish and produce interesting results from young pupils if properly fostered.

Numerous other possibilities in the way of advanced harmony, counterpoint and musical form depend upon the teacher's own attainments or ambitions. Let the ideal of all theory work, however, be to develop the musical sense of the pupil, to test and evaluate each step by its effect upon the ear. Thus the details of grammatical instruction will prove but a means toward making music a genuine vehicle of expression.

History Classes

No one can view a piece of music in its proper perspective without some knowledge of the musical art. There is ample excuse, therefore, for conducting a class in which such subjects are studied as the earliest beginnings of music among primitive peoples; the musical systems of early nations, such as the Egyptians, Hebrews

and Greeks; medieval music, both religious and secular, the development of vocal counterpoint and the coincident growth of notation; the transition to modern styles, which began with the opera and the oratorio; and the progress in modern music, especially in its instrumental forms, together with a study of the composers who have brought it to its present stage of advancement.

For this class a textbook is indispensable—and fortunately such textbooks are now available, adapted to the needs of all ages. But any such aid will fail of its best purpose if it is not properly coördinated and supplemented by the teacher. Let the class, however, be given plenty of work to do in studying given portions of the textbook, in taking down and assimilating class-notes, and in preparing special topics, such as the work of schools or epochs of music and the lives of composers.

The class work will be carried on by means of recitations and discussions, together with direct instruction and illustrations by the teacher. At each meeting let the students be prepared with notes or papers on the special topic of the day, and at the beginning let an individual student be called upon to lead the discussion, after which the others may be given an opportunity to present their ideas freely.

But all these ideas must be brought into line and illustrated; and it is here that the teacher's touch is felt. As a topic is presented the teacher will show how this step is related to preceding and following steps in the progress of music. A composer's work, for instance, may be considered under three heads:

1. What influence, general and specific, determined the character of his music?
2. What kinds and styles of compositions did he write? What are their distinguishing marks?
3. What effects did he have on the progress of music in general?

Each historical stage, too, should be illustrated by pertinent examples. No inconsiderable task of the teacher, indeed, lies in the judicious choice of these examples, since they should be really typical of the composer's work, and should represent its different and sometimes opposing phases. In illustrating Schumann, for instance, a single example of his poetic "Eusebius" style and another of his brusque "Florestan" style will be more valuable than a half-dozen examples drawn from but one of these types.

Generally speaking, the oftener such a class meets the better, in order to insure connection of ideas. Once a week may be regarded as the minimum, and two or three times a week is much to be preferred.

Music Appreciation

Such a course in Music History as has just been reviewed is in itself a guide toward the appreciation of music. A course under this specific name, however, generally deals at the outset with the elements of which music is composed and their relation to each other, proceeding thence to the resulting forms and styles. The following is presented as a working syllabus of the topics to be treated in such a course:

1. Origin and nature of sound. Tone distinguished from noise. Properties of tone: duration, pitch, intensity, quality.
2. Duration as a musical factor. Beats and measures (simple and compound). Office of the measure-bar to indicate the chief accent. Bar-measures versus the musical, or phrase measure.

Under this topic the students may be given practice in detecting the various kinds of measures.

3. Melody a combination of pitch-outline and rhythmic rhythms. Recurrence of rhythms. Phrase-rhythms. Nature of syncopation. Combinations of different rhythms in the various voice-parts.

Practice may be given in listening to various rhythms and notating them by dots and dashes.

4. Melody a combination of pitch-outline and rhythmic symmetry. Melody founded on scales (sketch the development of the latter). Medieval melody, religious and secular, and its expression in verbal and dance types. Free (recitative) and formal melodies. Structure of phrases and their balance by similarity or contrast. Lyric, dramatic, thematic melodies distinguished. Vocal and instrumental melodies. Nature of melodic outline: monotone, scale, arpeggio, wave-like, complex, etc. Melodic figuration and sequences.

The class draws the outline of various themes and melodic phrases as they are played by the instructor.

5. Dynamics consist of variations in intensity of sound. These may be classed as

- (a) Explosive effects: accents, of various kinds and degrees. In their regular recurrence these indicate the heart-beats of music, which are variously interrupted by irregular accents.
- (b) Sustained effects, applying to entire passages and expressed by *p*, *f*, etc.
- (c) Varying effects, (*crescendo* and *diminuendo*). These result in climaxes of phrases or of long passages.

Dynamics have a different range in different instruments, and are proportioned in character. Music history shows growth in subtlety of dynamic effects.

6. Tone-color, produced by presence of harmonics of different pitch, results in distinctions of quality for different instruments and, to some extent, in the same instrument. A prominent factor in the orchestra, band and pipe-organ. Tone-color may be suggested on the piano by giving different expressive values to the various voice parts or to the accompaniment.

7. Harmony, the science of chords and their progressions, is a modern invention. Tonal combinations evolved through medieval organism, discant, counterpoint. At first strictly diatonic, counterpoint was gradually enriched by chromatics. Chord progressions were systematized especially after the beginning of the Opera, in 1600. Instrumental music, based on dance tunes, defined phrases by cadences, which are thus comparable to punctuation marks in poetry. Consequent adoption of modern scales (major and minor) leads to modulation, which is given free scope by adoption of the tempered scale. Tonality, at first obvious, has tended toward vagueness. Use of dissonances, enharmonic tones, chromatics and modulations gradually becomes freer, up to the extremes of modern times. Harmony, at first a purely constructive factor, is now a leading agent for emotional expression.

8. Form a necessary factor in art music. Contrapuntal forms—Canon, Invention, Fugue, Harmonic forms result from combination of phrases into Periods. Two and three-part song-forms are nuclei of Rondo, Variations, Sonata-allegro, etc. Of cyclic forms—Suite and Sonata—the latter becomes the basis of the Symphony, String quartet and kindred forms. Vocal forms include the Folk-song, Art song, Ballad, and the more complex forms of the Opera, Oratorio and Cantata.

9. Styles of the composers, in chronological order with study of the schools to which each belongs.

A course such as the one just outlined may be expanded, especially in the last topic, according to the time at the instructor's command. As with the history course, it is desirable to have the meetings occur as frequently as possible. Work for the class will consist largely of the study of class-notes and of readings assigned to fit the topics as they are presented.

It is evident, too, that a course in Appreciation presents unlimited opportunity for study and thought on the part of the instructor; for not only should each topic be treated clearly and in logical sequence, but also, in order to be effective, it should be properly illustrated. Different forms of rhythm, for instance, should be given immediate application by excerpts from compositions in which they occur. Most of the needed examples may be played on the piano; while for others, especially vocal and orchestral selections, the phonograph may be called into service. During the class-work, also, the pupils should often be called upon to notate roughly, by dashes and curved lines, rhythmic themes and melodies.

Interpretation Classes

No form of team work is so intimately connected with the pupils' private study and so effective in cultivating his musical sense as that of the Interpretation Class; for in this the burden of both performance and audition is placed upon the pupils' shoulders.

For each meeting three or four pupils are chosen to perform pieces which they are studying and which they have brought to at least a fair degree of perfection. While each one is playing his piece, the class listens attentively and takes notes upon its musical values. A discussion follows, in which questions such as those below are propounded to individuals, and their answers are checked up by the class. If called for, the piece may be played once or twice more, to settle disputed or hazy points.

The name of the piece and of its composer are first written down, together with the dates of the composer's birth and death.

1. What is its form? (To be given in letters representing the various sections.)
2. What is the prevailing measure?
3. What are the principal rhythmic patterns?
4. What are the characteristics of the themes or formal melodies?
5. What kind of harmonies are used?
6. What figurations are used, especially in the accompaniment?
7. What are some traits of its style?

Printed forms, containing the questions with spaces between for answers, are valuable aids in stabilizing the results of the discussion. These slips may then be numbered and kept for reference.

It will be observed that the class is occupied with the general musical values of the composition rather than with the performer's distinctive interpretation. Thus embarrassing criticisms of the playing are avoided, and the attention focused where it should be, strictly upon the musical factors. A word of praise for an exceptionally fine performance will, however, not be amiss.

A class of this kind may be made up not only of pupils who are actually engaged in private study with the instructor, but also of former pupils, or, indeed, of any players who wish to "keep up their practice" and to add to their repertoire. A general class of music lovers may even be formed, when the playing will be done by the teacher or his assistant. Programs may in this case be announced well in advance, so that the pieces may be previously studied by any who desire to do so. Meetings of such a class need not be frequent, say monthly during the teaching season.

Examinations and Fees

At the conclusion of any of the above courses an examination should be given to at least those who wish to take it; and if this examination is passed with credit, a certificate to that effect may be awarded. Such a summary of the work accomplished will prove not only a stimulus during the course, but also a source of satisfaction to the students whose work has thus been authoritatively proved.

The question as to the fees for the courses necessarily arises. In starting class work, it may be advisable to form a nucleus of invited members. The course in Fundamentals may, for instance, be offered free to private pupils; and at least some of the latter may be invited to the class in History, Appreciation, or Interpretation. These last-named classes, however, may be opened to the public by advertisements in the daily press, or, better still, by sending to prospective members announcement circulars. Such a circular may read somewhat as follows:

MISS MAY ST. CLAIR
ANNOUNCES A COURSE OF TWELVE
LESSONS IN
THE APPRECIATION OF MUSIC
TO BE GIVEN
AT HER STUDIO, 125 DAVIS AVENUE,
ON MONDAYS AND THURSDAYS,
AT FOUR O'CLOCK,
BEGINNING OCTOBER 3, 1923
FEE FOR THE COURSE, TEN DOLLARS

Thus far we have dealt with classes in which the study of musical materials is the prominent factor. In the next article we shall treat of classes in which the technic of performance is especially stressed.

Think, Then Do

By George Henry Howard

To make one tone well, there should be an idea of it from which to proceed. The motto of some pupils seems to be, "Pitch in" or "Do anything, anyway, and learn by doing." A true motto, a thousand times more result-bringing, is, "First listen, then think, then do." Listen carefully to the responsible teacher, then have a moment or two to realize his directions, then act to carry them out. Thus it becomes possible that playing shall really be a giving forth of ideas already formed.

Pupils alone are not responsible for this missing link. Our instruction books, very nearly all of them, are based on the idea of learning by doing only, instead of listening, thinking and doing. How nonsensical it is to imagine that so fine an art as musical performance (either playing or singing) can result from constantly doing (playing, playing, playing, or singing, singing, singing) without time for reflection, and effort for the growth of deep and active consciousness.

A Musical History Intelligence Test

Questions on the Lives of the Great Composers

Arranged by Eleanor Brigham

[THE ETUDE will present during ensuing months a series of questions similar to the following. They may be used by the student for a home self-help quiz. They may be used by the teacher for a "musical spelling bee" club meeting, the idea being to drop each student from the line when failing to give a correct answer and to see which student can stand up longest under a free of questions. Or they may be used by the private teacher, with the individual pupil, for special auxiliary work. The answers to this set of questions will appear in THE ETUDE for next month.—Editor of THE ETUDE.]

Series No. III

- 1—Who composed *Le Cid*?
- 2—What famous opera composer was born in Paris in 1838?
- 3—Who composed the "Preludes and Fugues" for the *Well-Tempered Clavichord*?
- 4—Whose "Airs" pleased Louis XIV so much that the composer was made the head of the Royal Band?
- 5—Who wrote the opera, *The Pipe of Desire*?
- 6—Who arranged a lovely "Ave Maria" to an accompaniment of Bach's *Prelude in C*?
- 7—Who was considered one of the foremost modern composers of "Tone Poems"?
- 8—Who wrote *The Moonlight Sonata*?
- 9—Who has composed some lovely modern *Songs Without Words*?
- 10—What violinist composed a sonata for the violin when he was 8 years old?
- 11—Who was the famous Austrian dance composer who conducted at Queen Victoria's funeral?
- 12—Who composed *La Fille du Regiment*?
- 13—Which composer when a child said he would marry Marie Antoinette?
- 14—Who composed *Aida*?
- 15—Who composed *The Girl of the Golden West*?
- 16—Who founded the Conservatory of Music at Leipzig?
- 17—Who used a great many Norwegian Folk Songs for melodies?
- 18—Who composed the opera *Der Freischütz*?
- 19—Who composed the *Dream of Gerontius*?
- 20—Who had a very famous class of pupils at Weimar?
- 21—Who sometimes composed under the name of Edgar Thorn?
- 22—Who laid the foundation for our present sonata form?
- 23—Who has composed the most famous nocturnes?
- 24—Who composed the *Creation*?
- 25—Who composed a set of operas called *The Nibelungen Ring*?
- 26—What composer first introduced cymbals and drums into the modern orchestra?
- 27—Who composed the opera, *The Barber of Seville*?
- 28—What great composer came to America from Bohemia in 1892?
- 29—Who wrote a famous song called *The Lost Chord*?
- 30—Who wrote the *Messiah*?
- 31—Who composed the *German Requiem*?

Answers to Series II

- 1—Meyerbeer, 2—Gounod, 3—Gluck, 4—Donizetti, 5—Czerny, 6—Bach, 7—Massenet, 8—George Chadwick, 9—Nevin, 10—MacDowell, 11—Sullivan, 12—Johann Strauss, 13—Puccini, 14—Elgar, 15—Clementi, 16—Schumann, 17—Tschalkowsky, 18—Cesar Franck, 19—Stradivarius, 20—Saint-Saëns, 21—Schubert, 22—Von Weber, 23—Dvořák, 24—Paderewski, 25—Grieg, 26—Brahms, 27—Beethoven, 28—Mozart, 29—Haydn, 30—Handel, 31—Verdi, 32—Bizet, 33—Wagner, 34—Anton Rubinstein, 35—Rossini, 36—Richard Strauss, 37—Chopin.

From a Teacher's Letter

"You certainly have a busy schedule to carry; but that is the best thing that could happen for you or any other young person at your period in life.

"Now is the time when your character will be formed; and the habits you now take on will determine your whole future success. Try to enjoy life; but get most of your enjoyment out of doing your work just a little better than the other students with whom you associate. Get into this habit and you will be surprised at the pleasure you will derive from it. It is a lot more exciting than a basketball game; and the best part of it is that you will go on enjoying it all the rest of your life."

"The thought of how well one might do a thing never seems to occur to the average mind."

—Edward Bok.

Tennis for Technic

By Leslie E. Dunkin

THE ordinary tennis racket furnishes a pleasing way for the pianist to develop the muscles of the fingers and wrists, as well as those of the fore-arm. The one who plays the piano for public gatherings, such as church meetings, conventions, moving picture shows, school singing, hotels and restaurants, is handicapped if the muscles of the fingers, wrists and fore-arms are weak or not easily managed.

A tennis racket, whose handle does not cramp the hand in holding it, will furnish the means for strengthening those muscles without overtaxing them or endangering them to permanent injury. Using the racket and a tennis ball, the musician can find some back or side of building against which to knock the ball. Like any other treatment, care should be taken not to overdo it at first; the muscles become sore and stiff. By taking a little of the training at a time and increasing it gradually, the player will find his muscles developing into a good condition.

It may seem awkward at first to use the racket in the left hand, but with steady practice one can become almost as efficient with it as with the right hand. The firmness of the grip on the racket, necessary to hit the ball squarely, is what will strengthen and steady the muscles of the fingers and the wrist. The knocking of the ball and the necessary swinging of the arms will strengthen the muscles of the arm and the fore-arm. If gone at moderately until thoroughly accustomed to it, this will build up the weak parts without doing them any harm or making them too stiff for good piano-playing.

If the musician is fortunate enough to have a place where he or she can continue with the game of tennis, and play it fairly regularly, he will find that it will be the best of exercise for the entire body, as well as the fingers, wrists and fore-arms. It is not too strenuous, and yet it keeps the musician in the best of condition for the steady nerve-trying practice on the piano. A cheap racket can be purchased for about a dollar and a half, and the ball for forty or fifty cents; so no musician need be bothered with weak and uncontrolled muscles. A few minutes each day with the tennis racket will overcome this little, yet vital, difficulty.

Creating Interest in a Beginner

By Earl S. Hilton

A YOUNG, beginner pupil is, indeed, an object for study as well as a child to be taught. To a conscientious teacher a beginner pupil is a problem. In order to unfold the ability which is in the child, the teacher must first study what way he should adopt in order to accomplish this unfolding in a worthy manner.

The first line of attack, so to speak, is to gain the interest of this pupil. In so doing the teacher has caused a spark which might be "fanned" into a small flame of enthusiasm; and this in turn will make "power" an effort on the pupil's part. The desired results of unfolding will gradually be brought about by this effort on the pupil.

To interest a beginner pupil, a teacher may use many clever methods. But the most reliable and the one upon which all methods of interest are founded is brief stated thus: *Give the pupil material which he is capable of doing.* When he discovers that his fingers can easily do this, then he feels confident that he can play. Naturally, this sudden realization would create interest in a child; and after he has done so well with his first little piece he becomes anxious for more. But, right here the teacher must be careful. Realizing that only the "spark" has existed so far, he must go easy or it will go out.

The next proper move the teacher should make is first to study the character of the material just mastered by the pupil. Then, select more material similar to the first. Even if it is almost like the first, the pupil does not care, just so he knows that he has received a new piece.

As the pupil grows more acquainted with this sort of material, discontinue it and introduce new things which require a little more effort on the pupil's part. But this change must be done with much discretion.

After a short while, the teacher will see his pupil progressing upward into more difficult pieces with surprising quickness, and will have the satisfaction of knowing it is the result of his own correct instructions. At the product of this work is an interested and enthusiastic pupil.

How to Organize a Civic Opera Company

An Interview with the Well-known Conductor

WASSILI LEPS

Director of the Philadelphia Operatic Society

[EDITOR'S NOTE: The extraordinary work done by the Philadelphia Operatic Society during the sixteen years of its existence has attracted national attention in musical circles. So unusual have been the performances of this company, and so remarkable have been its results in providing singers who afterwards became successful in the strictly professional companies, that it is more or less of an insult to refer to it as amateur. Realizing that there is now an ever-growing interest in Grand Opera in America and a tendency to form local companies, "The Etude" secured the following interview with

Mr. Wassili Leps. Mr. Leps was born in Petrograd, Russia. His father was a musician, playing in the orchestra of the Imperial Opera. At the age of eight Wassili was taken to Dresden, where he received most of his musical education, studying piano, theory, composition, organ and a number of orchestral instruments, with noted masters at the famous Dresden Conservatory. Later he became conductor at Augsburg, Magdeburg and Hamburg. Moving to Paris, he was shortly thereafter engaged for the French Opera at New Orleans. After his work in the Southern operatic center, he

moved to Philadelphia, remaining here twenty years. Here he became a teacher of voice, piano, organ and conducting. For thirteen years his symphony orchestra has been one of the features of the famous summer concerts at Willow Grove Park. Dividing his time between Philadelphia and New York, he still retains the directorship of the Philadelphia Operatic Society. The Editor of "The Etude" has repeatedly seen performances in some European opera houses of note that have not excelled those given by the Philadelphia Operatic Society. Indeed, they have often been decidedly inferior.]

"OPERATIC conditions over here are so different from those existing in Europe that it is a fact that the American singer has great difficulty in getting the actual stage experience which is so necessary to gaining an entrance to the two larger Grand Opera Companies of America.

"This was one of the reasons why the Philadelphia Operatic Society was formed, but only one. It was realized years ago, by certain far-seeing people in the city of Philadelphia, that in such a musical community there are always real lovers of opera who are not content to participate in it merely by an occasional visit in front of the footlights. Opera may be made a society event, an occasional musical frolic, or it may be made a real study. To make it a study you must participate in it. The enthusiasm of the members of the Philadelphia Operatic Society is most of all the thing which has kept it alive for over a decade and a half, giving performances which were thought impossible prior to that time.

Unusual Singers

"In the first place Philadelphia possesses an unusual number of singers with operatic possibilities, who were willing to work under a trained director in the same manner that they would be obliged to work if they went abroad to study opera. The first director of the Philadelphia Operatic Society was the late Siegfried Behrens, a man of ripe experience, who had been an operatic conductor for years. He held the chair for six years and did magnificent work for the Society. The Operatic Society was organized in 1906, and by spring of the next year it was able to present a performance of Gounod's *Faust* which indicated to Philadelphians that it had come to do something far more than was usually associated with amateurs. Since that time fifty-eight performances have been given. Among the works presented have been *Faust*, *Aida*, *Martha*, *Les Huguenots*, *Hoshi-Sanu* (by John Luther Long and Wassili Leps), *Cavalleria Rusticana*, *Mignon*, *Pagliacci*, *Bohemian Girl*, *Norma*, *Maritana*, *Lucia*, *Der Freischütz*, *The Golden Legend* (Sullivan), *The Gypsy Baron*, *The Serenade* (Herbert), *Madama Butterfly*, *Robin Hood*, *La Bohème*, *Hansel and Gretel*, *Brian Boru* (Edwards), *Boccaccio*, *Jewels of the Madonna*, *El Capitan* (Sousa conducting), *Il Trovatore*, *Tannhäuser* and *The Queen's Lace Handkerchief*.

"Few professional opera companies, here or abroad, have a more extensive list of productions.

"Now as to the management and organization of this operatic company. The society has an active and an associate membership. The active members pay only \$4.00 a year. The associate members, who are entitled to six tickets for each performance, pay \$15.00 a year.

"It will thus be seen that the active membership fees are merely nominal and the whole scheme is an educational one. In fact the government confirmed this by exempting the performances from the revenue tax. The Operatic Society is really a great school of opera which has already graduated many of its members to the professional companies. Some of these have become very famous. Among them have been Henri Scott of the Metropolitan Opera Company and the Manhattan Opera Company; Paul Althouse of the Metropolitan Opera Company; Louis Kreidler, Chicago Opera Company; Lewis J. Howell, Montreal Opera Company; Paul Volkmann and Bianca Saroya, San Carlo Opera Company; Vivienne Segal, Adele Hassan, Barbara Schaeffer and many others. Victor Herbert, Reginald de Koven, John Philip Sousa and many other musicians of note have been members of the Society.

"The active members of the Society number over two hundred, including the soloists, ballet and chorus. For the sum of four dollars a year these singers and dancers get their instruction, experience and all costumes. Of course the Society does not pretend to give opera on the lavish scale of Bayreuth or La Scala. It does aim

to give performances which are wholly adequate, scenically and histrionically, and in some instances very extraordinary musically. Our *Carmen* cost us \$2,700 to present, *Tannhäuser*, \$3,100, and *The Jewels of the Madonna*, \$4,000. Of course this expense in centers remote from the big opera houses and theaters would be more, because of the difficulty in procuring proper scenery.

"The regular rehearsals are held once a week; about three or four weeks before the performance, special rehearsals are often held four times a week. The principals rehearse privately with the conductor and stage manager for about ten weeks.



MR. WASSILI LEPS

"An orchestral accompaniment in itself is worth many times the fee paid by our active members, whether they sing solo parts or whether they sing in the chorus. Every conductor knows that singers have to learn to sing with an orchestra; and the only way to learn is by actual experience.

"The progress made by many of our singers is astonishing. They come in raw, awkward, timid and inefficient. Before long they 'find themselves.' They cease to stumble open-eyed about the stage. The stage ceases to be a kind of chamber of horrors for them. Indeed, there is nothing like free movement on the stage to induce the singer to sing in a free and easy manner. The stilted singer is more often the recitalist who is obliged by convention to stand as though glued to one spot. This, to my mind, accounts for the rapid progress made by singers who enter opera. They learn to comport themselves in their rôles and sing much more naturally.

"To many, the size of the auditorium of a great opera house gives a new sense of musical dimensions. Some fail to develop sufficient vocal quantity to come up to the ideal without putting too much strain upon their voices. The Academy of Music and the Metropolitan Opera House, where our performances are given, are the largest auditoriums in the city. The average singer, accustomed to the home, the studio or the small hall, must learn to focus the voice so that it will fill these large auditoriums without conscious effort. The only way to do this is to do it, in fact, in a real opera house, with a real company, and a real opera orchestra.

"The Philadelphia Operatic Society maintains a full-sized ballet under competent directors. This ballet has been a feature at many performances. Indeed, we have often given half of the evening to some classic ballet such as the *Dance of the Hours*, *Ballet of the Four Seasons*, *Coppelia*, and *The Pyrenees*. The audiences and the papers have applauded these ballets in a most gratifying manner.

"It is my conviction that opera companies similar to the Philadelphia Operatic Society, can be organized in scores of American cities, with notable success. Of course they cannot be brought into existence unless some very hard work is done by some enthusiasts who realize the need for such organizations.

"Certainly a Community Opera Company is a godsend to all the vocal teachers in and about the locality. The very fact that operatic training may be had under respectable conditions, with the advantage of public appearance, is in itself a stimulus. Whether the singer makes her debut in the rôle of a principal character or whether she sings in the chorus, there is an immense interest in the work. There is none of the opprobrium which sometimes attaches to the chorus position in the professional companies, because many of the young ladies in the best society in the town are glad to have appearances in the chorus, for the pleasure of appearing and for the privilege of appearing before the footlights in a minor part before the nervous strain of essaying a conspicuous rôle.

The Studio the Doorstep to Opera

"Without such a local company the average voice teacher is working in the dark, as far as opera is concerned. Opera training is learned on the stage. The studio is only the doorstep. The vocal teacher knows that the talking machines are continually exciting a very widespread interest in opera which before their time was largely confined to great municipalities. He knows that his pupils like to sing operatic music; and yet he often realizes how useless it is to teach them operatic rôles which they can never hope to use except in the case of very unusual talents, which may take them as far as Broadway and Fortieth street, or the corner of Congress street and Michigan avenue. Therefore, if you have the local initiative, the local talent and the local spirit of sacrifice for the musical interests of the community, by all means have a community opera company, and make it as good as you possibly can.

"There is no reason why the opera movement in America should be too much restricted to what we term 'Society.' Let us say that the Metropolitan Company and the Chicago Company, two of the finest opera companies in the world, gave a performance every night from the beginning of November to the first of May, or two hundred and fifty nights of opera. They play to auditoriums seating about four thousand. They would thus play for about one million ticket buyers. However, most of the ticket buyers hold season and box tickets, so that during the year these two companies do not play for more than twenty-five thousand or thirty thousand individuals of our one hundred million citizens. If it were not for the talking machines, most of the great operatic voices in America would have been heard by only a very small fraction of our population. The San Carlo Opera Company and similar ones have helped the situation somewhat. But there ought to be fifty or sixty organizations like the Philadelphia Operatic Society to bring opera to the people, by the people, for the people.

"The great companies cannot give such an opera as *Madama Butterfly*, more than fifteen times a season. In Europe it will be given in the same time about six hundred times. We will never get to be an operatic country until there are more channels for operatic performance. The only solution seems to be the community Opera."

The Philadelphia Operatic Society has recently been reorganized as the Philadelphia Civic Opera Company, upon a much more ambitious scale, with Mrs. Henry M. Tracy as President.

Debuts and Debacles

By Robert A. Simon

A VAGUE but ubiquitous tradition has instilled in the minds of countless young teachers of singing, piano or violin, the idea that a New York appearance (or perhaps one in Chicago, Boston, Philadelphia or San Francisco) is a professional asset. The psychology back of this notion seems to be that a metropolitan concert promotes a pedagogue to the rank of "artist teacher."

Dismissing as obvious the fallacy involved in the theory that a good performer is necessarily a good teacher, it might be worth while to consider the actual dangers of a New York recital for those who aspire to give musical instruction.

The financial aspects alone of these events are ominous. Virtually all metropolitan debut recitals, except those of world famous artists, are made at the expense of the debutant—and the cost of giving the concert really is a net cost to the artist, for the ticket sales usually are nominal. There was one recital in New York last season for which the total number of seats sold at the box-office was said to be one; and the box-office man and his assistant had a prolonged dispute to settle whether that ticket actually had been sold or whether it had been lost from the racks. Even skillful advertising and ingenious publicity work are of little avail to the unknown artist. He can sell tickets only by personal solicitation among friends, and this method is distasteful and humiliating to any musician of ordinary sensibilities.

A brief summary of expenses can be expressed in tabular form. It is assumed that the artist is appearing under the auspices of some recognized musical bureau. A few beginners hire auditoriums on their own initiative and supervise all details personally, but the consequences of handling the business affairs connected with a recital usually involve a nervous strain which prevents the artist from appearing to the best advantage.

If you insist on giving a metropolitan recital, it is best to pay a reputable manager to arrange it for you, if for no other reason than that he "knows how." The managerial fee generally is about \$100. A crude budget, which permits a reasonable amount of exploitation but which may be taken as a minimum—not an average—assumes the use of a recognized concert hall and concert management.

Rental	\$250.00
Tickets	14.50
Advertising	75.00
Printing	25.00
Postage	20.00
Management fee	100.00

This includes only a meager scrap of advertising and no exploitation, but it can be done! And when you add traveling and living expenses, along with new clothes which may have to be purchased for the occasion, the total is likely to come perilously close to the thousand dollar mark.

The teacher may argue that the prestige derived from the recital will convert these hundreds of dollars into a sound investment. This argument is unanswerable, if we allow the premise on which it is based; but how much "prestige" does the average teacher acquire as the result of a metropolitan recital?

Taking it for granted that the average teacher of whom we speak is not a distinguished virtuoso, but an average artist, we may say that his way in a metropolitan concert is that of the transgressor. It is hard. Owing to the great number of concerts in New York and the limited number of writers on music employed by the newspapers, the average artist cannot hope for intensive critical attention. A poor or mediocre performance of one group will be sufficient to send the critic on his way to another recital. The next day the debutant will be damned with faint praise or none. He may go unnoticed, or he may come into a little collection of scanty reviews which may be soothing to the vanity but hardly impressive enough to sway prospective pupils. He may even be the recipient of short but devastating diatribes.

This somewhat gloomy analysis of the situation should not be construed as a reflection on the accomplishments of teachers who seek the bubble of reputation at the critic's mouth. Concert standards in the great cities have mounted so high that only artists of extraordinary attainments are able to stand forth from the hundreds of concert givers who appear annually. Yet there are thousands of teachers in small cities who are better qualified to impart musical knowledge than many celebrities.

Prestige cannot be built from the reproduction of

mildly complimentary or even fairly good metropolitan press notices. It is far better to sing or play publicly for your local audiences. If some wisecracker urge you to give a New York recital, be not tempted! It is considerably shrewder to let them think of you as an artist who would be a sensation if only he appeared in New York than to appear in New York and to have non-committal or unfavorable printed comments filter back home. And they have a way of filtering back home!

The local teacher's prestige, after all, will come from the work of his pupils; and an accomplished pupil is a better advertisement than a score of flattering excerpts from reviews. If you feel that you are an artist and that you have something to give to the public, make a metropolitan debut and, God bless you! But, if you are contemplating a metropolitan debut merely as a bit of exploitation—

Save the money, the time and the nervous exhaustion which come with debuts. And remember that most debuts are debacles.

The Musical Greeks

LACK of a system of musical notation to preserve their works for subsequent generations, leaves us with small knowledge of their real accomplishments in this art. Speculation, analogy and reason may help us somewhat over this gap; and so we have W. J. Turner writing in his "Music and Life" (E. P. Dutton and Company) in a most authoritative manner.

"It is frankly unbelievable that the Greeks, for example, who were capable of a poetic, dramatic, and plastic art which has never been surpassed had not a music of correspondingly high development. We know for a fact that they had musical instruments and that they had scales or modes; historians even tell us that 'such intervals as the quarter tone, the one-third tone, and the three-eighths tone were in common use: *They were perfectly comprehensible to the Greeks, and would be so to us, but for our lack of practice in listening to them.*'"

"We know also that music played a great part in their drama. In face of these facts it is ridiculous to assume that the best Greek music was less complex, less expressive, or in any way less highly developed than the music of Wagner, Scriabin or Stravinsky. Personally, I go farther, and believe that only the best modern music (and by modern music I mean since 1400) could be put on an equality with the best Greek music. And what is true of the Greeks may be true, with certain qualifications, of other civilizations such as the Egyptians. It is even possible that the music of the Greeks was richer and finer than any music we have to-day."

Lost Manuscripts

NOTHING is so irritating to the composer as the loss of a manuscript. Often there is no existing copy and all record of an important piece of inspirational work is gone.

Many significant works have been lost in the past and recovered only after the death of the composer. Schubert's "Rosamund" music was one instance of this. It was found by Sir George Grove and Sir Arthur Sullivan during a musical research expedition in Austria.

Rubinstein tells how a large box of his manuscripts was lost. The manuscripts in question represented three years of labor in composition. Rubinstein returned to Russia to find that the police had confiscated his manuscripts for fear that they were anarchistic secrets, written in code. The pianist was assured that his manuscripts might be then under the inspection of the secret police as a political cypher, and that if he would wait five months or so, he would possibly have them restored to him. Later, Rubinstein found that his manuscripts had been advertised for sale in the *Police News*, and had been sold for waste paper. He even had the privilege of buying some of them back from a dealer who had been at the auction.

Mozart's Essentials of Good Piano-Forte Playing

In the few comments upon music left by Mozart, there are some remarks upon pianoforte playing which are of interest to this day.

"The three essentials are: The head, the heart, the hand."

"The performer should possess a quiet, steady hand, with its natural lightness, smoothness and gliding rapidity; so that the passages should flow like oil."

"All notes, graces, accents, and embellishments should be brought out with fitting taste and expression."

A Teacher's Newspaper Publicity

By Frank H. Williams

NEWSPAPERS are generally eager to get real news of local musical conditions which will interest their readers. And music teachers generally realize that the more constructive publicity they secure in the columns of the local papers, the better it will be for them. So, why cannot music teachers furnish more real news in their line to the papers and profit accordingly?

Below are some questions which may guide teachers as to the sort of news which would be gladly printed by the papers. The answers to these questions would undoubtedly secure desirable publicity for the teacher who gave the information, as the papers would print news items about it with mention of the name of the author.

Here are the questions:

At what average age do the majority of local children begin taking private music lessons?

What sort of music do the parents of these children want the youngsters to learn—jazz or classical?

How much practice a day is necessary for the average child in order to make satisfactory progress in learning to play the piano or violin, or to sing?

How many of the children who are now taking music lessons in your city are desirous of going into concert work or on the stage?

How many of the children who are now taking music lessons in your city are expecting to make money out of their ability when they are graduated?

Are there any particular hours of the day when children seem to make the best progress in music?

What was the age of the youngest pupil you have ever had?

What was the age of the oldest pupil you have ever had?

How are local pupils divided as to sex? Are there more girls studying music than boys?

How many of the members of the local bands and orchestras studied music under home-town teachers?

What pupils of home-town teachers have made the greatest commercial success of music?

Is there any difference in the sort of music most favored by the girls and by boys?

What is the highest voice you have come in contact with in your local teaching?

What is the lowest voice ever possessed by one of your pupils?

What percentage of the parents of local pupils are musical?

How has the percentage of musical pupils to the total population of your city increased during the last ten, fifteen or twenty-five years? If there is a decided increase in this percentage, this information could be used by local papers as the basis for a very interesting story to the effect that recorded music, instead of making people less anxious to be able to play and sing themselves, has greatly increased that desire.

What is the most rapid progress ever made by any of your pupils?

The answers to these questions could be very easily secured out of actual teaching experience or by talking to some of the other musical instructors in the city. Once the information has been secured, it could be presented to the local city editors, with the understanding that, in return, the name of the teacher is to be used in all articles written around the information.

Thalberg's Turkish Pipe

MOSCHELES, in describing the art of Thalberg, tells of an amusing trick employed by the author of *L'Art Du Chant*, to keep his body calm and immovable while playing his compositions, in which the melody was accompanied by arpeggios which often ran from one end of the keyboard to the other.

He did not wish to give the impression of his body following his arms and therefore he resorted to the expedient of using a *Hookah* or Turkish pipe. This has a long rubber stem. The tobacco smoke passes from the bowl through water, cooling and clarifying the smoke. With this in his mouth and a tube of prescribed length he could smoke at ease and yet could not sway his body. Thalberg's *L'Art Du Chant* style of playing, which was an attempt to make the piano sound like the voice, or "sing" with a harp-like background, has gone almost completely out of style—but in his day it brought him such great renown that many considered him more wonderful than Liszt. Thalberg visited America in 1853, and again in 1857.

Dorothy's Trip to Music Land

A Musical Fairy Story with Notation Illustrations, for Summer Time Reading to Little Folks

By LESLIE FAIRCHILD

Dorothy awoke one lazy autumn morning, and, after g her eyes with her fist, discovered at the foot of d, the queerest looking fellow one ever saw.

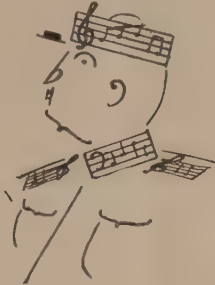


"Who are you?" she exclaimed.
"I am *Pierrot*, the King of Music Land; I am of nothing but music."
"said Dorothy, "who are those strange people you?"
"Pierrot, "These are my operatic friends. Here tan.

"Is it not lovely?" said Dorothy. "Where do you come from?"

"Music Land, of course," said *Pierrot*, "Would you not like to go?"

"By all means," said Dorothy.
Just then, a queer looking chap in uniform came in.



"All aboard," said he to *Pierrot*, whose friends sat down on the side of Dorothy's bed. She could never explain how it was; but, her bed started to move and went clear through the wall of the room as though the walls had been made of cards, and over the roofs of the houses. Strange to say, Dorothy was not frightened at all, because of her new-found friends, and was delighted with the experience. Suddenly they landed kerfunk in the middle of a field, beside which there was a railway train.



"Why," said Dorothy, that train is all made of music." Said *Pierrot*, "Everything is made of music here."

Dorothy happened to look out at one side and saw that there was a flock of musical chickens following the train.

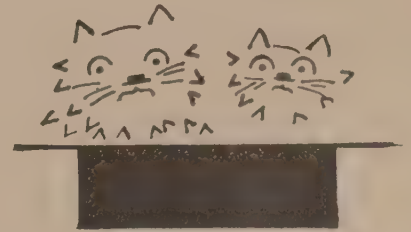


The man in uniform, whose real name was *Major Clef*, pulled the bell, the train started off, and before they knew it they were in a wonderful palace with all sorts of queer musical people.

Here are some of them. The first one to shake hands with Dorothy was *Minnetonka*.



Dorothy said, "Oh, ho! I know you because my sister sings about you, in 'Moon Deer.'" Then she looked down at the floor and saw two kittens.

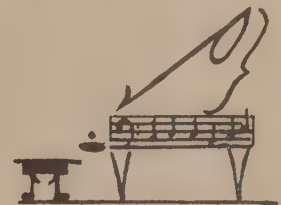


"You dear little things," she said, "You are made of accents holds and rests. I shall never hate them any more."

"You had better not," said a serious-looking lady, with triplets in her bonnet."



"I am the Queen of music land, and you will have to obey me and practice very hard hereafter. Sit down at this piano.



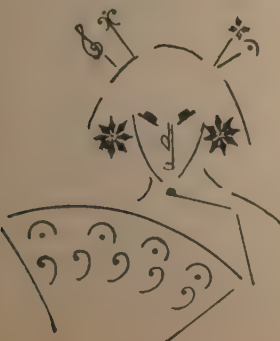
"And play what *Prof. Sharp* tells you."



Dorothy saw that night was coming on and was surprised that the days in music land were so short.



An old owl was perched upon a branch of a tree calling "To hoot! to hoot! to hoot!" Dorothy made a try to catch him. She got her little arms around him and was hugging him tightly and saying to herself, "I wish I could take you home to show you to sister," and then, she—she woke up and found that she was hugging her pillow.



Hints to Piano Students

By Francesco Berger

THOUGH practicing is necessary for every instrumentalist, it is to the students of the pianoforte that the following remarks are specially addressed.

As a general principle it may be conceded that practicing *anything* is better than not practicing at all. There is so much in playing on the piano that is purely mechanical, so much finger-work to be done for which there is no possible substitute, that the "how" and "what" sink into secondary importance compared with the primary one of exercising fingers, hands, and arms sufficiently. And of these three factors, it is the fingers that require the largest share of the student's attention and time. Even after considerable proficiency has been acquired, *daily practice* must not be neglected. Have we not the record of such a celebrated pianist as Rubinstein traveling with a little, portable key-board, on which to keep his fingers in proper condition? And did not the great Paganini declare that if he missed one day's practice he felt the loss, and with two days' omission the public noticed it?

"Voice, voice, and again voice" is said to have been Rossini's summing up of the requirements for a singer; and "fingers, fingers, and again fingers" may be said to be the pianist's. Faddists may tell us that knowledge of the construction of the pianoforte added to familiarity with the anatomy of the human body are the foundation of the pianist. But the fact remains that knowledge of these matters *without digital labor* will not produce a pianist at all; whereas hours of finger-work without slight knowledge of these matters *will* produce something very much like one.

This must not be construed into meaning that finger-work *alone* is sufficient for the purpose. Such an assertion would be monstrous. But, as the fingers are the chief operators in the business of playing, and as they, when in their untrained state are both incapable of and unwilling to respond to the player's will, it follows that they have to be "broken in," converted from independent and obstinate into responsive and ready servants. And this transformation nothing but exercise can accomplish. The brain must command; the fingers must obey. In conjunction, they may achieve what neither can do without the other.

Students are advised to divide their practice into fixed lengths of time, giving a pre-arranged amount to each section of their needs. Practice should comprise five-finger exercises, scales, arpeggi, studies, pieces, and sight-reading. And of all these *scales* are the most important because yielding the fullest results. Scales perseveringly and accurately worked at, are the most remunerative form that practice can take on.

Play Scales with Firm Touch

It is essential that all scales should be played with a firm touch, what is commonly called "forte". Those in parallel motion should extend over the entire stretch of the key-board; those in contrary motion should start from the center of the key-board at a distance of an octave between the hands, and extend two octaves. While working at any particular scale, no halt or stop must be made; although a halt for rest is to be allowed before passing from one locality to the next. If halt or breakdown has occurred in the course of a scale, it is not to be remedied by starting that scale afresh. It must be corrected there and then, and that repetition must not count.

Students sometimes find it difficult to start a scale out of the order in which it occurs in their instruction book. They are therefore advised not to practice them always in that order, but to invent other orders for themselves. The following one has been found very serviceable: C major, C minor; B major, B minor; B flat major, B flat minor; and so on, by steps of descending semitones till the complete 24 scales have been gone through.

It is also recommended, from the earliest date, to associate the major scale with its *tonic* minor, *not* with its relative one, as it mostly appears in instruction books. After all, there is really closer affinity between C major and C minor, than between C major and A minor; and by practicing them side-by-side, the ear more readily distinguishes the importance of the interval of the third, which represents the gender of each.

All scales of single notes, whether in parallel or contrary motion, should be rhythmically divided into triplets. To practice them in this way is more likely to insure equality of fingers than by any other method.

What is sometimes complained of as "the drudgery" of scale practice is largely due to the monotony of frequent repetition of the same scale. If this monotony

can be got rid of, and variety substituted, very little drudgery remains.

A girl who is bidden to play the C major scale ten times finds it irksome to concentrate her attention on her task after the fourth or fifth repetition. When she reaches the sixth she begins to think of luncheon. By the time she reaches the seventh her mind has wandered to her new hat. By the eighth she is recalling how abominably Dorothy Higgins (her bosom friend) walks. By the ninth she remembers how lovely her pet actor was the last time she went to the theater. And by the tenth she tries to recall what her partner talked about during supper at her last dance. This is but natural—she is but a normal girl.

But if she is bidden to play C major three times only, and then, without stop, to change to C minor, and then back again, and so forth; and then to take the next scale in her self-constructed order and treat it in the same way, the variety so introduced will greatly reduce the monotony of her work. Not only will she be able to concentrate on what she is doing, but she will face the necessity of doing so, and the mental preparation for what is to follow next will so engross her that all other thoughts will be excluded.

Let students beware of the fallacy that "Pieces" alone will help them; and, above all, that *new* pieces will. There is often more to be gained by repeated study of an old piece than by indulgency in the more exciting pursuit of tackling a new one. But neither old piece nor new must be allowed to monopolize time that could be far more profitably given to technical study. It will "pay" much better in the long run to master Cramer's Etudes, than stumble through Chopin, or flounder in Liszt.

How New Hand Pieces Help

A new piece every now and then is desirable and improving; it should act as a sort of "stock taking," of how much has been gained since the last one was new. And care should be taken that the new piece shall present some difficulty not encountered before. If this is not done, the new piece merely adds one more to your repertoire, but has not taught you anything fresh. If your last piece was full of arpeggi, let the next one contain trills. If your last piece held many *forte* chords, let the next one contain scales. After Rachmaninoff's strenuosity, take Charles Mayer's grace. After Mendelssohn's Op. 5, take Rubinstein's *Staccato Etude*.

It is a grave mistake to imagine that complete omission of practice on one day can be made up by an additional amount on the next. Such intermittent work is of no good; regularity is as important as accuracy. It is the same with lessons; to miss a lesson is as damaging to the student as it is irritating to the teacher. You do not know what your teacher may have been intending to teach you by word of mouth or by example. By not coming for your lesson you may have lost it forever.

All pianoforte music, without exception, should at first be practiced slowly, and *forte*, even though eventually it may require to be played in the opposite manner. And when a piece bears no direction as to pace or tone color, it is to be presumed that its composer meant the pace to be slow, the touch firm. This applies especially to the old masters, many of whose works are lacking in "stage directions."

Difficult passages should *never* be practiced by both hands together until each one has mastered its own work separately. Two impossibilities cannot produce a possibility.

Counting *aloud* (not counting inwardly), quite as much when resting as when playing, is strongly recommended. And when a "pause" (☉) occurs, it should always have a definite duration of a fixed number of beats.

Against the pernicious fashion of making special efforts to "memorize," I have protested repeatedly and in various places. Every moment spent in so doing is waste of precious time on a worthless object. Many of the world's most celebrated pianists never descended to such a catch-penny exhibition as playing without their copy. And though a few great musicians were gifted with exceptional memories, and could, therefore, dispense with score or copy, it was not their doing so that made them great. It was a personal attribute, like good looks in a woman, or good manners in a man.

Students should bear in mind that Rome was not built in a day. But it was built on a solid foundation, with materials that endured for centuries. Even its ruins are models of beauty, of elegance, of utility. They, too, must build on solid foundations, and the most solid of all foundations is that one which we build for ourselves. Teachers can but point out the right road to the traveler—it is the student who has to tread it.

Improving the Tonal Sense

By L. E. Eubanks

Music is a matter of hearing. To hear, even exceptionally well, is not necessarily to be musical; but cannot be effectually musical without the sense of hearing. Tone is the essence of music, and fine tonal discrimination requires sensitive ears.

Next to that disposition for music without which playing musical can be accomplished, comes keen hearing, an instrumentalist, say a violinist, nothing can take place of clear, accurate judgment of tone.

It would be a good thing for every player to assess the condition of his aural sense by occasional visits to a specialist. Have just as good hearing as is possible, remember that clean, abstemious living, especially a helps to insure freedom from catarrh, greatly affects function of the ears.

A part of every musician's practice should be devoted to *listening*. It seems that many never think of Practice, to them, means but one thing, mechanical manipulation of the instrument.

Listen to good music. Strive to develop the power to relax completely and make your whole being receptive to the tones. After long habituation to artistic production, it may be helpful purposely to hear poorly executed pieces—for the sake of contrast; but in the beginning, at least, stick to a steady diet of correct tonal combination—until taste and discrimination are well grounded.

Avoid tenseness in your listening; too many people regard concentration as always synonymous with tension and effort. They believe that clinching the teeth, straining the muscles, staring at the performer—word, "willing"—helps them to give closer, more concentrated attention. Effective listening, both for study and memory, is a matter of passive receptivity, aggressive conquest.

When we ourselves play, our thought should still be mostly of tone. Assuming equal musical knowledge, a listener "gets more" out of a piece than the player—as one who listens to another read a novel understands the story better than the reader. The latter is using his eyes as well as his ears, giving a part of his attention to the mechanics of production, while the former listener, has but one thing to do, listen.

From these facts, we may draw the conclusion that concentration—or more properly, in this sense, receptivity—may be broadened by lessening the required attention to mechanical movements. If there were no other reason for perfection of technic, it would be justified on grounds of freedom for the powers of receptivity.

Practice with your eyes shut. When you do this you have reduced your movements to "instinct," you virtually make a listener instead of a player, of yourself, sharpen your tonal appreciation accordingly. Some of the world's greatest violinists play decidedly better with closed eyes; and invariably the user of this system comes to derive more pleasure as well as profit from the performance.

Tone Color Without Pedal

By Caroline V. Wood

A GREAT deal has been written about the excessive use of the damper pedal, but little about the equally important *Una Corda*.

A performance often is uninteresting and boring simply because it lacks tonal variety. Substituting light touch for the *Una Corda* pedal in many instances helps to overcome this monotony. A more distinct, more beautiful tone is thus derived from the instrument. It requires quite a bit of practice and thought to play an even pianissimo without the aid of the *Una Corda* pedal, and the latter quite frequently is used to cover defects of touch, although the pianist, himself, may be conscious of the fact. In other words, it does not require more artistry to dispense with the *Una Corda* pedal; it is worth striving for.

Of course, there are times when the *Una Corda* is necessary. It is not to be avoided entirely. Sometimes, were not necessary at all, it would not be on the program, but it should not be used as a makeshift.

Anyone who has listened to Hofmann or Paderewski has probably noted the great variety of tonal shades they can produce. It may also be recalled that, no matter how soft the tone, it can be very distinctly heard over the auditorium. Touch has everything to do with an effect like that.

THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS AND MUSIC EDUCATION

History and Spread of Music in the Public School

By KARL WILSON GEHRKENS

Professor of School Music, Oberlin University

EDITOR'S NOTE: Prof. Gehrken was born in 1857 at Kelley's Island, Ohio. He graduated Oberlin College and Oberlin Conservatory 1885. At first he was a teacher of mathematics and languages in the Oberlin High Schools, but

in 1907 he returned to Oberlin Conservatory as Professor of School Music, where he has since built up a large department in this subject. As President of the Supervisor's Conference he has been particularly active. For many years he has

been the editor of the proceedings of the M. T. N. A. He is the author of valuable works upon music including "Music Notation and Terminology," "Essentials in Conducting," "Introduction to School Music Teaching."]

"The Etude" has long been conscious of the growing importance of public school music in America. Only inadequate space has prevented us from giving it more consideration in these columns in the past. Every day the work of the private music teachers and the individ-

ual success of the pupil becomes more and more closely linked with that of the musical work being done in the schools. Therefore, "The Etude" will have in every issue for some time to come articles from the best-known Music Supervisors of America.

was in 1837, less than one hundred years ago, that William Mason began to teach music in the public schools of Boston. This was the first attempt in America to give all instruction to promiscuous groups of children, the majority of people were very dubious about the utility of the plan. In other words, popular opinion did not credit children in general with having the capacity to sing. Music therefore was reserved for those who have a natural ear for music without which all instruction will be useless." But W. C. Woodbridge, a New England educator, had seen Nägeli's work in Switzerland, and his application of the Pestalozzian principle to the teaching of music seemed to Woodbridge so feasible and so feasible that he became enthusiastic about the idea and returned to America determined to introduce the scheme in the public schools of the United States. Numerous attempts were made to introduce music as a subject; but the public school authorities were indifferent or skeptical and it was not until 1837 that music was definitely established as a regular branch of instruction. Even then no funds were provided by the State of Education of Boston, and Lowell Mason was not allowed to "try the experiment of introducing instruction of vocal music into the public schools of Boston." At the end of the year a public exhibition was given at which the song, *Flowers, Wood Flowers*, was sung by a large group of children. The exhibition evidently made quite an impression, for a fortnight afterward music was adopted by the State of Education as a regular school subject. Other cities followed suit: Portland in 1838, Buffalo in 1840, Pittsburgh and Cincinnati in 1846, Chicago in 1847, Cleveland and San Francisco in 1851, and St. Louis in 1852; so that by 1860 some kind of musical instruction in public schools was fairly common in most of the places, and to-day music is taught as a part of the regular school curriculum in practically all village and city schools.

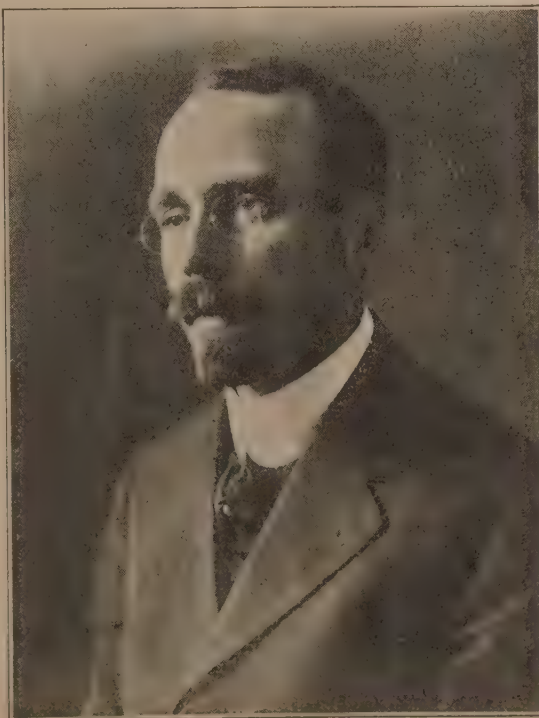
Ridiculed at First

For a long time the subject had no very high standing being thought of as a side issue—not to be taken up with the so-called "regular" subjects, reading, writing, and arithmetic. Even in 1865, when Benjamin Jepson was appointed supervisor of music in New Haven, Connecticut, a local paper made facetious reference to his appointment by stating: "Brother Jepson has been hired to teach about in the schools teaching the children to sing and had a little lamb on scientific principles!" The instinct for music is strong, however; and as the country gradually recovered from the devastating effects of the Civil War, so that some attention could be paid to enlarging and improving our educational system, more and more people in all walks of life became convinced that in music there is available a subject that is unique in that it has value for everyone, both intrinsically and because of the pleasure that it gives; a subject so valuable, therefore, that every child ought to be given the opportunity to study it. And so from New England and Ohio, the two States of the country where music was first seriously taught as a school subject, we find interest in the art spreading over the entire country until to-day it is almost universally taught. The only part of our educational system that has not been brought completely into the modern program is the very great number of rural schools scattered through the agricultural sections of the country. Even here, however, solution is in sight, and as

school centralization continues its sweep through the length and breadth of the country we shall come gradually to the point where every child in the United States will be given an opportunity to study music. The outlook for the future is wholly inspiring, and with every citizen given the opportunity to cultivate musical knowledge, technique, and taste, during the plastic stage of childhood, there need be no further occasion to apply to us the stigma "unmusical"—as Europeans have been so fond of doing in the past.

New Ideals

Until about the end of the century (1900), public school music referred exclusively to vocal music, school music material consisting at first entirely of books of songs. Gradually these books came to include many sight-singing exercises, and the objective of school music instruction grew to be teaching children to read vocal music. Since the entire music period was devoted to one activity, naturally great skill was developed in the sight-singing process and contests were often held in which various school classes often performed amazing feats of virtuosity in singing difficult exercises at first sight. This type of school music was especially common in the East during the last quarter of the nineteenth century; but it did not seem to develop either musical taste or musical inclination, even in communities where the program had been in force for a considerable period. So with the beginning of the new century, and particularly in connection with the growing intelligence of educators in general toward all school work, there gradually evolved a broader attitude toward music as an art subject.



PROFESSOR KARL GEHRKENS

The term "public school music" has now definitely come to mean instrumental music as well as vocal; and in these recent years it is rapidly coming to include lessons in listening as well as lessons in singing and playing.

The "Maidstone Movement," as a result of which so many children have learned to play the violin in England, was partly responsible for the broadening of our attitude toward musical instruction; and we have found that class lessons in violin can be given here in America just as well as in England. And having developed methods of teaching violin in groups we next turned our attention to providing similar instruction for pupils who wished to learn to play flute, cornet, cello and even piano; and class instrumental instruction is becoming extremely popular throughout the country, hundreds of public schools now offering lessons on various instruments. In some cases these lessons are paid for by the board of education as are the lessons in reading, geography and spelling. In other cases each child pays a small sum—ten or fifteen cents a lesson. In some schools instruction is given during the regular school hours; in other places the children stay after school. But whichever of these alternatives has been offered, school lessons in instrumental music always have proved popular, and to-day thousands of children all over the country are experiencing the joy of direct contact with instrumental music. A great majority of these children would never have been given an opportunity of learning to play an instrument had not the public school offered it to them, and our great educational system is thus still further democratizing the cause of art.

The Private Teacher Aided

A few teachers of piano and violin have looked askance at the rapid development of instrumental music in the public schools, and have felt that this new plan of teaching pupils in classes might interfere seriously with their business as private teachers. This has not proved to be the case, however, for instrumental instruction in classes is feasible only in the elementary phases, and in general the public school is not offering more than one or two years of such work. This means that many of the pupils who have begun to learn to play an instrument in the public school class will want to go on with their study under private teachers, so that the latter will actually reap a much richer harvest of pupils than otherwise would have been possible.

With the development of instruction in violin and other instruments there has come about a remarkable increase in the number of bands and orchestras; and this movement to include ensemble groups among the school organizations is perhaps the most significant practical thing that has thus far evolved from the music departments of our public schools. Some of these bands and orchestras doubtless play poor music in extremely crude fashion; but on the other hand the majority of them play good music extremely well, and a few organizations play the greatest instrumental works in such a way as to give one a real esthetic thrill while listening to their performance.

The writer recently heard an orchestra from Richmond, Indiana, perform a concert of standard selections—including such works as *Overture to Rienzi* by Wagner; the *Andante Cantabile* from the *Fifth Symphony* by Tchaikowsky, *Valse Triste*, Sibelius—in such a way as to hold the interest of the audience to the last chord. In Grand Rapids one of the high schools has a musical

organization of some seventy-five members, this group including a string quartet, a wood-wind quintet, a sixty-piece orchestra and a forty-piece band. In Oakland, California, a most remarkable program of instrumental instruction has been developed, and the Board of Education provides free instruction upon all orchestral instruments, including even oboe, bassoon, and French horn. The Oakland Board also spends as much as five thousand dollars at one time for purchasing instruments to be loaned to pupils in the class. There are six hundred and fifty children in the Oakland school piano classes alone.

The Hartford (Connecticut) High School Orchestra was recently heard rehearsing the accompaniment for the *Elijah*, the regular score being used and the orchestra fully equaling the fine chorus of four hundred picked voices in the vocal parts of the oratorio.

Remarkable Activity in Los Angeles

In Los Angeles there are dozens of orchestras in the grade schools; and each of the fourteen high schools has an orchestra and a band with from twenty-five to forty-five players. In Pittsburgh two thousand children are studying the violin in public school classes and one hundred are learning to play the cornet.

There are a number of places where symphonic works by the greatest composers are performed with complete instrumentation, by high school orchestras; and in many other schools smaller works are being played beautifully. The very large number of children who are playing in these instrumental groups are becoming so intelligent in their attitude toward instrumental music that the musical taste of the country is bound to be favorably affected as these school children grow up and become the dominating factors in the musical life of the various communities in which they live.

Another recent development in public school music is the listening lesson—the lesson in appreciation. This type of music teaching must not be allowed to displace the lesson in which the pupil himself helps to create the music; but as an adjunct to lessons in singing and playing, the listening lesson has possibilities that seem almost limitless. In conducting listening lessons the teacher aims to cause the pupil to hear more in the music that is performed for him, and to encourage the development of good taste by familiarizing the pupil with the best musical compositions of the great composers. The phenomenal development and popularization of the phonograph has doubtless been largely responsible for the rapid growth of this type of work; but the listening is by no means being confined entirely to phonographic reproduction. More and more the pupil is being given an opportunity to listen to actual singing and playing both in school and in the community. Concerts and recitals by artists are frequently made occasions for preparation lessons in school. In Kansas City, for example, the music supervisor not only prepares the children for the excellent series of pupils' concerts that are played by visiting orchestras, but she actually tells the conductors of these orchestras what compositions she would like to have played at these concerts; and the conductors follow her wishes! In Cleveland the Symphony Orchestra has an extensive program of concerts at the various high schools and these concerts are treated as listening lessons by the school music teachers. Even in a large city like New York, Dr. Walter Damrosch has for years been lecturing and playing to thousands of children, developing in them a knowledge and appreciation of the instruments of the symphony orchestra.

Many other instances might be cited in which opportunity is being given to all children to hear the best music and to receive guidance in listening to it. This work is now only in its infancy and no one can tell what the future will bring forth. The player-piano, too, is being more and more generally used in school work; while it is becoming a custom of almost daily occurrence to have various groups, like high school orchestras or glee clubs, perform for other groups of high school pupils or for children in the grade schools.

As a result of these various types of listening lessons our boys and girls are gradually learning so many things about music that in time concert audiences even in the smaller places, will be willing to tolerate only the best both in composition and in performance.

Theory in the High Schools

Another interesting phase of present-day school music is the development in the high school of classes in theory and harmony. Such instruction is being offered more and more frequently; and publishers are finding it profitable to supply harmony texts which are adapted, both in material and in procedure, to students of high school age. Even now many students are coming to the conservatories with their preliminary work all finished and

ready to go on with advanced harmony or perhaps counterpoint. The emphasis in the high school harmony class is upon *hearing* harmony and *playing* it at the keyboard as well as upon *writing* it. In the written work the emphasis is upon harmony as composition rather than upon harmony as the study of formal rules and exercises. This change in methods is bound to have its effect upon the teaching of harmony in colleges and conservatories; and already many in these institutions are raising the question: If aural harmony and keyboard harmony are good for high school pupils, why are they not equally good for college and conservatory students? The answer is, They are; but we didn't know it until the high school teacher of music found it out and told us!

The Effect on the Country

What will be the effect of all this progress in public school music upon the musical life of the country at large? Time alone can tell; but I shall be much surprised if we do not find, in the first place, a much greater interest in all music and a more intelligent appreciation of both composition and performance on the part of all people; and I shall be greatly disappointed if we do not find it possible in the future to use American players and conductors in our orchestras, and to hear a larger percentage of music by American composers on programs in general. I expect church music to improve on the part of both choir and congregation; I hope to see a demand for better dance music and better movie music; I already see signs of a large increase in singing and playing in the home and in the neighborhood; and I feel keenly interested in the program—now merely in its inception—of largely increasing the number of industrial choruses, bands, orchestras and concert courses, so that more people will be impelled to spend at least a part of their leisure time in listening to music or in taking part in its performance. And above all I expect music to exert its refining and inspiring influence more and more upon all of us, so that in another generation we shall all be happier and saner and more thoughtful in our attitudes toward one another. Our musical program in the public schools is costing us many millions in taxes, but if music can do these various things for us we shall not regret the price.

Put Soul Into It

By Roy Lee Harmon

A MAN without a soul, if conceivable, would be a colorless, irresponsible sort of creature with no influence in the world. Music without soul is just as worthless. Music with no depth of feeling is not music. It is merely rhythm and noise.

A thorn in the side of the music teacher is the pupil who never infuses any emotion into the interpretation of even the most beautiful of compositions. For the singsong monotony of such playing is beyond endurance to the real musician.

Any student can overcome such a defect. Playing with "feeling" or "soul" can be cultivated. Suppose you have mastered the technical features of a composition, or of several compositions, and yet your interpretation is dull and uninteresting. It lacks that passion or fire which moves people. You have failed because you did not put yourself into the music. You do not enter into the spirit of it; your imagination has been inactive while your hands were busy; you got nothing out because you put nothing into it.

Cultivate this vital something by "living your music." If you are playing a pulse-quicken, brisk-stepping march, lose yourself in the spirit of the piece. Can't you see the band, resplendent in new uniforms, marching proudly down the street, with their drum major leading the way? Join the crowd at the curb and listen to the gay tune.

When you have finished playing, and "come back to earth," you will find that you have gotten a thrill; and your listeners will feel the difference, too. This is but one illustration. Try a *Pastorale*, and feel the quiet of the retired countryside. Play one of the beautiful serenades, and find yourself rambling through a moonlit night listening to strumming guitars and whispered vows of love.

Put soul into your music by giving your imagination a free rein.

Music can invariably heighten the poignancy of spoken words, but words can rarely—in fact, I doubt whether they can ever—heighten the effect of musical declamation.—MACDOWELL.

Piano Pointers

Mrs. W. B. Bailey

TRAIN the ear. Lack of ear training is the inevitable road to lack of interest, lack of progress, lack of success.

Train the mind. Mechanical perfection is merely first and least step in music.

Train the senses. Music without interpretation is music without meaning.

Appreciation must show through your playing if it is to have a soul; and anything without a soul is ugly.

Put dreams into your playing.

Beautiful practicing. Beautiful playing.

Do not play just sound, play music.

Get the big idea in your piece and develop it.

Make your music active, real, alive, enthusiastic; your audience will take fire.

Practice as regularly as you eat; and think all the time you are doing it.

Practice all your lesson. The teacher assigned nothing to be omitted or overlooked.

Music courses are so arranged that they form a straight level path to the summit of efficiency. But if you take the path or try any short-cuts you will be exhausted, nothing and will expose yourself to rough, open, traveled country.

Was Gottschalk a Great Pianist?

THERE are some who do not realize the extent and character of the talent and genius of our American pianist, L. M. Gottschalk. The mawkish sentiment of his *Dying Poet*, and a few other shallow compositions were all too obviously written for the times. Gottschalk, however, had great gifts; and, if he had been forced, hard work to choose a slightly different audience, he would have been developed more regularly. His *Quintade* and *Marche du Nuit* are excellent examples of his skill in composition.

Berlioz, one of the leading critics of the time, described Gottschalk's playing thus:

"Gottschalk is one of the very small number possess all the different elements of a consummate pianist, all the faculties which surround him with an insistent prestige and give him a sovereign power. He is an accomplished musician. He knows just how much fancy may be indulged in expression. There is a exquisite grace in his manner of phrasing sweet me and throwing off light touches from higher keys."

The "Short Story" in Music

By W. F. Gates

Nor long ago, Henry T. Finck, music critic of the *New York Evening Post*, wrote an article under the heading, "Short Pieces No Crime, in Music Progress."

We commend this statement to the prayerful attention of concert givers, especially pianists and chamber music organizations. There is more than a mere tendency to choose long and involved works, of a character to appeal more to the performer than to the audience. There is music which may be called "studio" music rather than concert music.

It appeals only to the mind which continually is engaged on musical abstrusities, complex relations, intricate thematic development. One of the works recently announced has a first movement which lasts an hour and twenty minutes—material enough in that one movement for two complete works.

It is presumable that the desire of the concert audience is to hold the attention and interest of his listeners. Out interest there can be no enthusiasm. But why should the listener be bombarded by the hour, how can his attention be expected to remain acute and his mind receptive?

A writer once said, "If you want a ten-thousand word article, I can furnish it to you in a week, but if you want only 700 words, it will take me three weeks to write it."

Just so, it is harder to write a concisely stated yet logical musical work than it is to spread enough over paper to make an hour's performance.

The short story in music is the one which will appeal to the semi-musical public and make more convincing good music. And after all, music for professional musicians doesn't pay the bills. Too many of them "pass away," or go on passes.

The Teachers' Round Table

Conducted by PROF. CLARENCE G. HAMILTON, M. A.

This department is designed to help the teacher upon questions pertaining to "How to Teach," "What to Teach," etc., and not technical problems pertaining to Musical Theory, History, etc., all of which properly belong to the Musical Questions Answered department. Full name and address must accompany all inquiries.

The Value of Scales and Arpeggios

SOME modern teachers, who are anxious to provide short-cuts for their pupils, try to further these by eliminating the practice of "old-fashioned" technical devices. Several years ago, in conducting an examination in a high school near Boston, I asked a student to play me a scale. This she did with tolerable success—the scale of D major, I believe; but on my asking her to play another, she replied that this was the only one she knew, and that her teacher had especially drilled her on it, so that if she were asked to play a scale she would have one ready for the emergency!

But scales and simple arpeggios are the fundamental stock-in-trade of every well-equipped pianist, and familiarity with them is as necessary as a knowledge of the alphabet to a reader. Nearly every piece of the classic composers, at least, makes demands upon the player's ability in this direction; and if he has not duly cultivated it he suffers a continued handicap.

In a recent book by Mark Hambourg, the noted virtuoso, entitled *How to Play the Piano* (reprinted from articles published in THE ETUDE), he makes these valuable suggestions:

"On the piano there are many branches of virtuosity to be mastered, but none more essential than perfect scale-playing. Much of the bad fingering which impedes pianists from getting through passages of elaborate runs is due to ignorance of this important technical detail.

"Almost of equal necessity with scales are arpeggi, which should always be practiced in conjunction with them, with every kind of different accent and rhythm. The serious student should make a point of studying these for at least one hour every day, playing scales and arpeggi in four different tonalities each day, and going through all their harmonic developments.

"I believe in practicing scales slowly, and playing each hand separately, and, above all, in working with the utmost concentration of the mind. One hour of concentrated practice is worth ten hours of mechanical repetition of difficulties by people who scarcely think what they are doing. Practicing, even of scales, must never become mechanical, or the labor is vain. In fact, the employment of scales in study cannot long be neglected without noticeable results."

Pupil and Teacher

What is the best position to take during the lesson? Should the teacher sit at the right or the left of the pupil, or should he occasionally stand?

At which side of the pupil one sits is largely a matter of personal preference. It is the general custom, I believe, to sit at the right, since one can then emphasize the upper parts of the composition, which are as a rule the most important. There are advantages on the left side, however, since the teacher can well emphasize the rhythm on the bass notes, and can look after the often neglected left hand. It may interest you to know that Mr. Tobias Matthay invariably sits at the pupil's left hand.

Changes of position are, however, very desirable, since they tend to give a different point of view to both yourself and the pupil. An enthusiastic teacher is liable sometimes to confuse the pupil by continual gestures or remarks. When a pupil is playing a complete composition, especially, walk about the room, or stand away from the piano so as to get a perspective on the performance, and to realize just what a casual auditor would experience. Sometimes if you give the impression that your mind is occupied in writing a letter or reading the paper, the pupil will play with more self-confidence, imagining that he is unobserved.

Here is an opportunity, then, for breaking away from a dull routine, and for introducing the element of unexpectedness into a lesson.

Hand Position

What should be the ordinary position of the hand and fingers, and to what extent may this position be altered?

I have often advocated the necessity for a loose wrist as a general condition in piano playing. Such looseness, however, should not extend to the fingers, which must always be prepared to act with alertness and vigor.

With these ideas in mind, let us employ the following tactics: Hold the forearm up horizontally and let the hand hang loosely from the wrist. Turn the hand over, with palm uppermost, and in imagination grasp a croquet ball with your fingers—so that the fingers and palm of the hand assume a cup shape. Holding the fingers firmly in this shape, turn the hand over again, and place the fingers on the keys with the wrist loose, and slightly above the back of the hand.

The hand is now in the normal position for playing, since the fingers are curved enough and firm enough to attack the keys with a direct downward stroke. By regulating the force of this stroke, all shades of tone may be attained, from the softest to the loudest; also the fingers are best disposed for all grades of speed.

For melody playing, however, a soft and well-regulated pressure of the keys is desirable, instead of a direct stroke. To attain such pressure, extend the fingers until they are nearly flat, and sound the keys gently, using the forearm or even the full-arm, with some firmness in the wrist (the wrist should be loosened, however, after each stroke). As the hammers are thus brought less sharply against the strings, the tone will assume the desired softness of quality.

In short, keep the fingers firm and well-curved for all passage work and brilliant playing; but extend them outward to give a more singing quality to the tone in melody playing.

The Chromatic Scale

- (1) What is the best fingering for the chromatic scale? I find the many different fingerings suggested in pieces very confusing.
- (2) How is the chromatic scale best taught?

The strongest and most reliable fingering uses the third on all the black keys, and the thumb on the white keys except C and F in the right hand and B and E in the left, on which the second finger is employed. This fingering is best when a clear and decisive scale is required or when the hands play the scale together.

When the scale is used in light, rapid passage work, the above fingering may be varied by playing G, G#, A, A#, in the right hand with the fingers 1-2-3-4, and A, Ab, G, Gb, in the left hand with these same fingers. An element of facility will thus be added which will increase the smoothness and speed of these passages. Of course, either of the above fingerings may be modified to suit the needs of individual passages that occur in pieces; but it is best not to confuse the pupil by too many experiments.

(2) Let the pupil first practice the chromatic scale, using the first fingering given above, with separate hands, at first very slowly and then faster, the whole length of the piano. Next, let him practice with the hands together and an octave apart, through 1, 2, 3 and 4 octaves, beginning first in the lower register and playing up and down, and then in the higher register, playing down and up.

After this process, let the scale be practiced in thirds and sixths, starting as follows:

The scale in all these forms should be well learned before attempting the second fingering listed above; and this fingering should be practiced only with separate hands, from a slow rate up to the most rapid tempo compatible with clearness.

Counting Sextuple Measure

In teaching pieces in 6/8 time, when should a pupil be taught to count 6 and when 2 to each measure?—M. P.

The time-signature 6/8 means primarily that two beats should be given to a measure, each of which, however, has a triple division. But it is often desirable to subdivide a given time-measure into smaller sections, in order that the latter may be more accurately appreciated. In slow tempo, for instance, a measure in 2/4 time may be counted 1-2-3-4, giving a beat to each eighth note.

Hence, in dealing with 6/8 time, the pupil should be taught to count six beats—at least when first studying a piece—if there is the slightest danger of rhythmic inaccuracy. After his time-sense has thus been rectified, he may change to two beats in a measure, especially if the tempo is rapid, as, for instance, in the last movement—*Presto con fuoco*—of Beethoven's *Sonata, Op. 31, No. 3*. In a very slow piece, such as the movement *Largo e mesto* from Beethoven's *Sonata, Op. 10, No. 3*, the six counts may be retained indefinitely.

In other words, use your own judgment, but take no chances!

Music of Advanced Grade

Please give me an outline of study work to use beyond the tenth grade of The Standard Graded Course. Also, how should Harmony be taught?—Mrs. M. K.

The following materials are suggested:

STUDIES

Selections from
Chopin: *Études, Op. 10 and Op. 25*.
Alkan: *Études*.
Liszt: *Twelve Transcendental Studies*.
A. Rubinstein: *Études, Op. 23*.
Scriabin: *Études, Op. 2, 8 and 42*.

PIECES

Bach: *Chromatic Fantasy and Fugue*.
Beethoven: *Sonatas, Op. 57 and 101*.
Chopin: *Ballade in G minor, Op. 23; Nocturne in C minor, Op. 48, No. 1; Polonaise in Ab, Op. 53*.
Mendelssohn: *Fantasia, Op. 28*.
Schumann: *Kreisleriana, Op. 16*.
Greig: *Ballade, Op. 24*.
Leschetizky: *Sextet from Lucia* (left hand alone).
Liszt: *La Campanella and Rhapsodie Hongroise, No. 2*.
Schubert-Liszt: *Hark! Hark! the Lark*.
Wagner-Brassin: *Magic Fire Music* from "Die Walküre."

Debussy: *Reflets dans l'eau*.
Ravel: *Jeu d'eau Sonatine*.

A study of standard concertos is here in order. The following are recommended, arranged approximately in the order of their difficulty:

Mozart: *Concerto in D major*.
Beethoven: *Concerto No. 3 in C minor*.
Mendelssohn: *Concerto in G minor, Op. 25*.
Chopin: *Concerto in E minor, Op. 11*.
Schumann: *Concerto in A minor*.
Liszt: *Concerto No. 1, in Eb*.
Saint-Saëns: *Concerto in G minor, Op. 22*.
Tchaikovsky: *Concerto in Bb minor, Op. 23*.
Paderewski: *Fantasia-Polonaise, Op. 19*.

In your question about Harmony, I assume that you refer to the introduction of the subject into piano lessons. I suggest that you follow the lines of some standard textbook, giving a small dose at each lesson, and that you connect this as closely as possible with your piano instruction, so that the pupil learns to analyze the chords and progressions in the music he is studying.

Self-study in Summer has been the foundation for countless musical successes. Make July and August of 1923 a Summer of Achievements. Realizing the thousands who are availing themselves of Summer Study Privileges, we endeavor to make THE ETUDE for July and for August just as live with information and inspiration for self-help workers as the best issues of the winter months. August brings excellent practical articles from Lucrezia Bori, Alexander Siloti and Sir Charles Villiers Stanford.

WHEN LESCHETIZKY "KIDDED"
DREYSCHOCK

THE following little story, related in the Comtesse Angèle Potocka's book on Leschetizky, is amusing in itself and may possibly contain a technical tip that will be of use to students working on Weber's *Concertstück*, or some other such work in which the glissando is used.

"Dreyschock and Leschetizky were one day discussing pianistic effects," we are told. "The former enlarged on the difficulties to be overcome before attaining a smooth glissando in the Weber *Concertstück*, and then immediately sat down and executed it flawlessly. Theodor, who stood behind, complimented him highly and, in his turn, ripped off the glissando without trouble. He then requested Dreyschock to play the passage again, maliciously insisting that his friend must have some original method of accomplishing the feat.

"Dreyschock consented; but as he sat down Leschetizky held his hand tightly. Their eyes met, and each knew that the other was possessed of his little secret, the very innocent device of moistening the thumb, but at the proper moment, and so dexterously that the audience does not see the hand carried to the mouth."

"There is no feeling, perhaps, except the extremes of fear and grief, that does not find relief in music—that does not make a man sing or play better."

—George Eliot.

CÉSAR FRANCK'S WORKING
HOURS

THE world has been celebrating the centenary of Franck, the Belgian composer who so greatly influenced the trend of modern French music. It is well; but there is a tragic irony in the fact that he was so badly neglected in his lifetime that the compositions of his which we esteem so highly were but fugitive works composed in hours literally stolen from the drudgery of a long day of teaching. His most distinguished pupil, Vincent d'Indy, has written a loving biography of the master in which the following passage occurs. Budding geniuses who "haven't time" to write masterpieces should study it carefully:

"The moral quality which struck us most in Franck was his great capacity for work. Winter and summer he was up at half-past five. The first two morning hours were generally devoted to composition—'working for himself,' he called it. About half-past seven, after a frugal breakfast, he started to give lessons all over the capital, for to the end of his days this great man was obliged to devote most of his time to teaching amateurs, and even to take the music classes in various colleges and boarding-schools. All day long he went about on foot or by omnibus, from Auteuil to l'Isle Saint-Louis, from Vaugirard to the Faubourg Poissonnière, and returned to his quiet abode on the Boulevard Saint-Michel in time for an evening meal. Although tired out with the day's work he still managed to find a few minutes to orchestrate or copy his scores, except when he devoted his evenings to the pupils who studied organ and composition with him, on which occasions he would generously pour upon them his most precious and disinterested advice.

"In these two early hours of the morning—which were often curtailed—and in the few weeks he snatched during the vacation at the Conservatoire, Franck's finest works were conceived, planned and written."

Go listen to Franck's *Symphony in D Minor* and congratulate yourself that the composer was an early riser!

The Musical Scrap Book

Anything and Everything, as Long as it is Instructive
and Interesting

Conducted by A. S. GARBETT

PURE MUSIC

IN spite of many books on "How to Appreciate Music," the subject of musical form as something to be enjoyed for its own sake is still a good deal of a mystery to many sincere music lovers. Such readers may be interested in the following illuminating discussion of music by Clive Bell in his book on "Art." Mr. Bell is one of the foremost English art critics of the day, and is, of course, writing on the visual arts in this work, but he uses his shortcomings as a musical listener to illustrate his meaning in a very interesting way:

"I am not really musical. I do not understand music well. I find musical form exceedingly difficult to apprehend, and I am sure that the profounder subtleties of harmony and rhythm more often than not escape me. The form of a musical composition must be simple indeed if I am to grasp it honestly. My opinion about music is not worth having. Yet sometimes at a concert, though my appreciation of music is limited and humble, it is pure. Sometimes, though I have poor understanding, I have a clean palate. Consequently, when I am feeling bright and

clear and intent, at the beginning of a concert, for instance, when something that I can grasp is being played, I get from music the pure esthetic emotion that I get from visual art. It is less intense and the rapture is evanescent; I understand music too ill for music to transport me far into the world of pure esthetic ecstasy. But at moments I do appreciate music as pure musical form; as sounds combined according to the laws of a mysterious necessity; as pure art with a tremendous significance of its own and no relation whatever to the significance of life; and in those moments I lose myself in that infinitely sublime state of mind to which pure visual form transports me. How inferior is my normal state of mind at a concert! Tired or perplexed, I let slip my sense of form, my esthetic sense collapses, and I begin weaving into the harmonies that I cannot grasp, the ideas of life. Incapable of feeling the austere emotions of art, I begin to read into the musical forms human emotions of terror and mystery, love and hate, and spend the minutes, pleasantly enough, in a world of turbid and inferior feeling."

MUSIC FOR WRONG-DOERS

RECENTLY we clipped a news item from a San Francisco paper reporting the case of a man brought before Police-Judge Lazarus on a wife-beating charge. The judge, believing in the efficacy of music, ordered George Lipschultz, a prominent local violinist, to play in court. He played Raff's *Cavatina* with the result that both husband and wife were deeply touched, and became reconciled.

It seemed an odd occurrence, not without its humorous aspect. But following on that comes a statement from Charles H. Smith, director of the Smithsonian Bureau of Investigation of Boston, and a successful private detective by profession.

"Many poor souls have found new life and consolation in good music," says Mr. Smith. "It has been responsible for changing the lives of many persons from bad to good. I have seen the hardest criminals and fallen women practically

converted and led to the right road after they were inspired by music which had reached their tender spots and won them over, finally making good citizens out of them."

According to our criminologists, prison sentences are given to criminal offenders mainly as a deterrent. It is supposed that the wretched experience will scare them back to righteousness. Quite frequently it makes of them hardened criminals. If a deterrent is all that is needed, surely the vivid emotional experience of listening to good music may, in some cases, be far more effective. If the wife-beater who came before Judge Lazarus is again tempted to beat his wife, the memory of Raff's *Cavatina*, played in the sombre surroundings of a police court, is far more likely to prevent him from making a fool of himself than the soul-deadening memories of a period in jail.

RUSKIN ON "ART"

HAVE you ever read any of the books by Ruskin? If you have not, you surely will soon; and, anyway, you know who he was, don't you?

In one of his essays he talks about art, and points out the difference between manufacture, craft and art. How would you define them? What does "manufacture" mean? You know from your music lessons as well as from your Latin lessons, that "manus" means hand, and "facto" means do, or make. Therefore, manufacture is to make with the hands. Nowadays, however, machines have been invented to help the hands, and thus more can be made in a given time. The fine work of the brain is not required but is left to others who show the workers what to do.

Craft, he tells us, is any thing that is done with the hands and the brain;

so more mental control is required and skill results. Thus each worker depends upon his own brain and invents his own methods of producing results, and executes his own ideas.

Art, he tells us, is that which is produced by the hands, brain and heart. Thus, painting, sculpture and music, are on a higher plane because they require the co-operation of the head and heart (soul or spirit, some may prefer to call it). Nothing can be called real art which is produced only by the hand and head; although it may be very clever, precise or skillful. It lacks the inner appeal—the appeal of the heart.

Is your music a manufactured product, with no intelligence behind it? Or is it a craft, with intelligence behind it but no heart? Or is it real ART?

When you speak of music, or of taking music lessons, what generally comes to your mind? Of course, the forms and kinds of music and musical instruments that you are accustomed to hearing and using. We think of "pieces," songs, pianos, organs, violins and the other instruments of our orchestras and bands; and we also think of the music that we frequently hear that is made by "machines" and "records."

But just think of all the many parts of the world where people love music and make music on their own instruments which are not at all like ours. Think of countries where they have never seen pianos, for instance, and yet the people in those countries have had music for hundreds and hundreds of years. Everywhere people have tried to invent instruments that would make music and rhythm, from the earliest antiquity to the present time.

The American Indian had a great deal of music and he made flutes of bone and wood and many varieties of queer drums, and rattles from plants something like pumpkins, and they sang a great deal.

The Chinese make lots of instruments of metal and wood and strings.

The Turks and Persians and all the Eastern countries have their own instruments. Even the South Sea Islanders have instruments and sing. But, of course, we would probably dislike the sound that they call music, because we are accustomed to more perfect instruments and our music is more highly developed. Some music that we call beautiful, they could not understand at all, and they would call our music "weird," which is just exactly what we call theirs.

"STEALING A MARCH" ON
BEETHOVEN

IN Thayer's life of Beethoven, recently printed for the first time in English, Ferdinand Ries records an amusing episode which took place while Ries was staying in Baden with Count Brown, an ardent Beethoven admirer, where he frequently played Beethoven's music, as often as not from memory.

"One day, weary of playing without notes," says Ries, "I improvised a march without a thought as to its merits or any ulterior purpose. An old Countess who actually tormented Beethoven with her devotion went into ecstasies over it, thinking it was a new composition of his, which I, in order to make sport of the other enthusiasts, affirmed only too quickly. Unhappily, Beethoven came to Baden the next day. He had scarcely entered Count Brown's in the evening when the old Countess began to speak of the most admirable and glorious march. Imagine my embarrassment! Knowing well that Beethoven could not tolerate the old Countess, I hurriedly drew him aside and whispered to him that I had merely wished to make sport of her foolishness. To my good fortune he accepted the explanation in good part, but my embarrassment grew when I was called upon to repeat the march, which turned out worse since Beethoven stood at my side. He was overwhelmed with praise on all hands and his genius lauded, he listening in a perturbed manner and with growing rage until he found relief in a roar of laughter. Later, he remarked to me. 'You see, my dear Ries, those are the great *cognoscenti* who wish to judge every composition so correctly and so severely. Only give them the name of their favorite; they will need nothing more.'

"Yet the march led to one good result: Count Brown immediately commissioned Beethoven to compose three marches for pianoforte, four hands." (The marches were Opus 45, dedicated to Princess Esterhazy).

VALSE CHRISTINE

JULY 1923

Page 455

graceful waltz movement in modern style. To be played with large full tone, Grade 4.

RUDOLF FRIML

Tempo di Valse M.M. ♩ = 72

The musical score for "Valse Christine" is presented in a standard piano format. It begins with a treble staff and a bass staff. The key signature has one sharp (F#), and the time signature is 3/4. The tempo is marked "Tempo di Valse" with a metronome indication of 72 beats per minute. The score includes various musical notations such as notes, rests, and dynamic markings like "mf" (mezzo-forte) and "rit." (ritardando). The piece concludes with a "Fine" marking and a "D.C." (Da Capo) instruction.

CUPID'S APPEAL

A drawing-room piece in the popular manner, Already a great success Grade 3 $\frac{1}{2}$

H. ENGELMAN

Moderato con espres. M.M. $\text{♩} = 72$ *dolce amoroso*

The musical score is written for piano and guitar. It begins with a tempo and mood marking of "Moderato con espres. M.M. $\text{♩} = 72$ " and a key signature of one flat. The piano part starts with a *p dolce* dynamic, while the guitar part begins with a *pp* dynamic. The score includes various musical notations such as treble and bass clefs, time signatures, and dynamic markings like *p dolce*, *pp*, *p*, *rit.*, *a tempo*, *Quieto*, *Last time to Coda*, *Animato con moto*, *mf*, *ff*, and *poco dim.*. The piece concludes with a Coda section marked "Last time to Coda".

agitato *rit.* *D.S.*

ODA *pp* *f* *f* *brillante* *f* *p* *ff* *p* *pp*

THE BROWNIE'S FROLIC

Down along the rocky shore
Some make their home,
They live on crispy pancakes
Of yellow tide-foam;

Some in the reeds
Of the black mountain-lake,
With frogs for their watch-dogs,
All night awake.

EFLAXINGTON HARKER
Op. 29, No. 2

A characteristic number from a new set; *Fairy Tone Pictures*. A good study in accuracy in staccato chord work. Grade 2 1/2

Allegretto scherzando M.M. ♩=108

pp *p* *cresc.* *dim.* *f* *ff* *rit.* *pp*

DANCE OF THE ROSEBUDS

FREDERICK KEAT

A charming little dance movement in schottische rhythm. Grade 3.

Allegretto

Non troppo Alleg

The musical score for "Dance of the Rosebuds" is presented in a standard piano format with two staves per system. The key signature is one flat (B-flat), and the time signature is 3/4. The piece begins with a treble clef and a bass clef. The first system includes a treble staff with a melody featuring many triplets and a bass staff with a simple accompaniment. The tempo is marked "Allegretto" and the dynamics include "mf" (mezzo-forte) and "marcato". The second system continues the melody and accompaniment. The third system introduces a "Fine" marking and a "mp dolce" (mezzo-piano dolce) section. The fourth system features a "rit." (ritardando) marking and a "D.S." (Da Capo) instruction. The score is filled with various musical notations, including slurs, ties, and fingerings, indicating a technically challenging piece for Grade 3 pianists.

GRAND MARCH PROCESSIONAL

WALLACE A. JOHNSON

Op. 92

Giving a well-marked rhythm of four steps to the measure, with an apt quotation from Mendelssohn. Grade 3½.

Tempo di Marcia M. M. ♩ = 120

(MENDELSSOHN)

Grandioso

Fine

TRIO

Fine of Trio

D. C.

con espress.

basso marc.

rit.

From here go back to *Trio* and play to *Fine of Trio*; then go to the beginning and play to *Fine*
 Copyright 1923 by Theo. Presser Co.

D. C. Trio *

British Copyright secured

MENUET

from "MILITARY SYMPHONY"

J. HAYI

One of the most spontaneous and care-free inspirations of the most genial of all great masters.

Moderato M. M. ♩ = 108

SECONDO

f

sf

sf

sf

p

sf

sf

p

dim.

pp

ff

p dolce

TRIO

MENUET

from "MILITARY SYMPHONY"
PRIMO

J. HAYDN

Moderato M.M. ♩=108

The musical score is written for a single melodic line (Primo) and a piano accompaniment (IO). The tempo is Moderato, marked at 108 beats per minute. The key signature is one sharp (F#), and the time signature is 3/4. The score is divided into two systems, each containing five staves. The first system begins with a forte (f) dynamic, followed by a piano (p) section. The second system continues with a forte (f) section, followed by a piano (p) section. The score includes various articulations, such as slurs and accents, and fingerings are indicated by numbers 1 through 5. The piece concludes with a 'Fine' marking.

System 1:

- Staff 1: Melody, starting with a forte (f) dynamic. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 2: Accompaniment, starting with a piano (p) dynamic. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 3: Melody, continuing the first line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 4: Accompaniment, continuing the first line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 5: Melody, continuing the first line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.

System 2:

- Staff 1: Melody, continuing the second line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 2: Accompaniment, continuing the second line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 3: Melody, continuing the second line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 4: Accompaniment, continuing the second line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
- Staff 5: Melody, continuing the second line. Includes fingerings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.

The score concludes with a 'Fine' marking at the end of the second system.

JULY 1923

SECONDO

p dolce

D.O.

PROCESSIONAL MARCH

J. FRANK FRYSLINGE

Originally published for organ. Good for indoor marching.

SECONDO

Tempo di Marcia M.M. = 66

ff

rall.

fff

Fine

p con dolcezza

p

rit.

p a tempo

p

mf

D.S.

3 2 *f* *p dolce* *D.C.*

PROCESSIONAL MARCH

Tempo di Marcia M.M. ♩=66

PRIMO

J. FRANK FRYINGER

ff *rall.* *fff* *p con dolcezza* *p* *mf* *a tempo* *rit.* *p* *mf* *Fine* *D.S.*

IN LILAC LAND

A good intermediate teaching piece both for rhythmic practice and evenness of finger work, Grade 3

Tempo di Mazurka M. M. ♩ = 126

p

cresc.

f

mf

cresc.

f

mf

p

Ped. simile

f

Fine

TRIO

mf

più mosso

appealing dramatic number from the great Russian master. The inner voices must be given due proportion, Grade 4

This page of musical notation is for a piano piece, likely a sonata or concerto movement. It consists of eight systems of staves, each with a treble and bass clef. The key signature is one sharp (F#), and the time signature is 12/8. The tempo is marked "Andante M.M. = 54". The piece begins with a "p dolce" (piano, dolce) marking. The notation includes various musical elements such as notes, rests, and dynamic markings. The dynamics progress from "p dolce" to "mf", "f", "ff", "p", "pp", and finally "ppp". There are also markings for "animando un poco", "rit.", "più animato", "più andante", and "rall.". The piece concludes with a "ppp" marking and a final cadence.

LEGEND

The song-like melody is to be brought out with a "pressure touch," the figure in 16ths sustained by the pedal, furnishing a harmonic background. Grad

Andantino M.M. ♩ = 126

p *r.h.* *mf* *rall.* *atempo* *cresc.* *f* *p* *rall.* *Fin* *mf* *grazioso* *cresc.* *rit.* *atempo* *rit.* *D.*



SIX COMPOSITIONS

BY

CHARLES HUETER

FRANK LaFORGE, Noted Composer and Pianist,
PHILIP GORDON, Well-Known Concert Pianist,
GEORGE EDGAR OLIVER, Noted Albany Critic
and Musician, and Many Leading Pianists and
Teachers are Enthusiastic over These Interesting
New Piano Numbers.

VALSE BURLESQUE

Catalog No. 18664 Price, 60 Cents

A gay melody with modern harmonies and
quaint shiftings of tonality. Grade 5

A NIGHTMARE

Catalog No. 18660 Price, 40 Cents

This is a characteristic piece with origin-
ality and spirit. Grade 4

SHEPHERD'S SONG

Catalog No. 18661 Price, 30 Cents

An elegant and expressive pastoral for
the piano. Grade 5

MARCH BURLESQUE

Catalog No. 18662 Price, 30 Cents

There is a freshness as well as a touch of
the unusual in this piece. Grade 4

ROMANCE POETIQUE

Catalog No. 18663 Price, 40 Cents

There is some delightful arpeggio work in
this melodious romance in modern style. Gr. 5

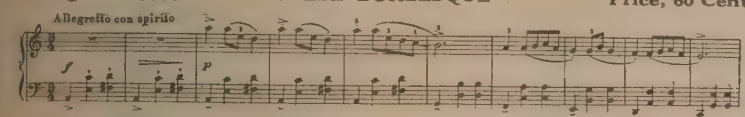
A MINIATURE

Catalog No. 18659 Price, 30 Cents

A charming number for one of a program
group or for an encore. Grade 5

VALSE BURLESQUE

Price, 60 Cents



Theo. Presser Co., MUSIC PUBLISHERS and DEALERS Philadelphia, Pa.
1710-1712-1714 Chestnut Street

Large Size Music Writing Books

10 3/4 inches by 13 1/2 inches
SIXTY-FOUR PAGES

No. 7. PIANO.....12 Staves

No. 8. VOCAL.....12 Staves

No. 9. VIOLIN and PIANO...12 Staves

PRICE, 75 CENTS, EACH

*Excellent for the Musician's Permanent
Manuscript Record*

The best music writing paper, presenting a smooth, white
surface and having good erasable qualities is used in these
books. The ruling is clear and accurate and the binding
attractive and substantial.

Theodore Presser Co., 1710-12-14 Chestnut Street, Phila., Pa.

A Work of Interest to the Teacher of Tiny Tots

Bilbro's Kindergarten Book

FOR THE PIANOFORTE

By Mathilde Bilbro

This is not a theoretical book for the teacher; it is a real kindergarten book for the very first
instruction in music of the very youngest pupils. The child is given something interesting
to do from the very beginning and interest is never allowed to lag. Rhythmic songs, table
exercises, writing and spelling lessons are carefully arranged in progressive order and the child
is taught early the correct position at the keyboard. Every progressive teacher is invited to
examine this excellent work.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

Music Publishers and Dealers

1710-12-14 Chestnut St.
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

How much is it possible for you to earn? How many
homes do you know of in
which there is a piano or a music lover? Each one you can think of is an opportunity to increase
your earnings. You are not asked to make any investment, so do not hesitate to write for particulars.

THE ETUDE—THEO. PRESSER CO., Publishers, Philadelphia, Pa.

Especially Successful

Music of the Year

*All of these publications, though published within a year, enjoy
great public favor and are in constant demand in music stores*

Salon Pieces

BAUER, HAROLD
DRIGO, R.
GRAINGER, PERCY

" "

GUION, DAVID W.
LEVITZKI, MISCHA

LIVELY, KATHERINE ALLAN
MACFADYEN, ALEXANDER
MANA-ZUCCA
MOWREY, DENT

Teaching Pieces

BILBRO, MATHILDE
DOENHOFF, ALBERT VON
DUTTON, THEODORA
FRIML, RUDOLF
KENT, JULIAN
KROHN, ERNEST C.
LOTH, L. LESLIE
NELSON, MAMIE ELIZA
PARLOW, DEMUND
TERRY, FRANCES
WRIGHT, N. LOUISE

PIANO SOLOS

Barberlin's Minuet .75
Chanson de Pierrot .60
Cradle Song (Brahms) .60
Eastern Intermezzo .60
Hornpipe from the Water Music (Handel) .60
Minuet .60
Gavotte, Op. 3 .60
Valse, Op. 2 .60
Within the Walls of China .75
Rolling Stones .60
Bolero de Concert .75
Spanish Gipsy Dance .60

Dance of the Moon Sprites .40
Prelude .35
The Mermaid's Romance .60
Meditation .50
March of the Scouts .30
A Morning Song .35
Sparkling Dewdrops .60
Wavelets at Play .35
At the Woodland Spring .40
Peasant Wedding Dance .60
Boat Song .50
Eight Little Pieces for Little Folk .40

BOOKS

RIEGER, WALLINGFORD Easy Opera Classics for Beginners
on the Violin—For Two Violins,
Violin and Piano, or Two Violins
and Piano Price Complete 1.00
WILLIAMS, J. M. Nothing Easier. Adventures of Ten
Little Fingers in Mother Goose
Land—For Piano .75
MANA-ZUCCA One A Day. Thirty Little Piano
Pieces in First Grade for Many
Little Friends 1.00

VOCAL SOLOS

BRANDON, J. P. Rose and the Maid. Medium .60
CORYELL, MARIAN Japanese Lullaby. High and Low .60
CURRAN, PEARL G. Nocturne. High, Med., Low .60
DROOP, E. H. Contentment. Baritone, Bass .60
FRANK, M. THEO. A Million Stars. High .60
GREY, FRANK H. In Rose Time. High, Low .60
GRUNN, HOMER When the Dark Mist Curtains the
Doorway. Medium .60
HUARTE, JULIAN Madrigal Espanol. High, Low .60
MANA-ZUCCA Ah Love Will You Remember? High,
Low .60
OLMSTEAD, CLARENCE Starlight Waltz Song. High, Low .60
RASBACH, OSCAR Trees. High, Medium, Low, Bass .60
SPEAKS, OLEY Star-Eyes. High, Medium, Low .60
WHITING, Fuzzy-Wuzzy. Medium .60
WOODMAN, R. HUNTINGTON In the Night. High .60

ENCORE SONGS

MALEY, FLORENCE TURNER A Pastoral. High .60
GREY, FRANK H. The Cut Direct. Medium .50

SACRED SOLOS

FAMES, HENRY PURMORT The Lord Is My Shepherd. Medium .60
HARKER, F. FLAXINGTON Rest With Thee In Heaven. Medium .60
HYATT, NATHANIEL IRVING My God I Thank Thee. Medium .60
JOHNSON, BERNARD Oh For A Closer Walk With God.
Medium .75
ROSS, GERTRUDE God Is Spirit. High, Low .60
SCOTT, JOHN PRINDLE Like As A Father. High, Low .75

Order of your Regular Dealer

Ask your Dealer or Us for a
Copy of Schirmer's New Bulletin

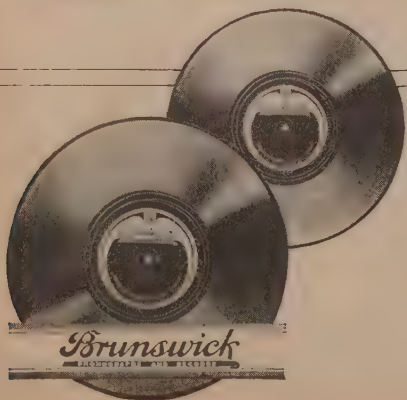
G. Schirmer, Inc.
New York



The reason of



Brunswick instruments, ranging in price from \$45 to \$775, are on display at your local Brunswick dealer's. Twenty-one exquisite models—period, console and cabinet—from which to choose! Illustrated at left is the "Oxford" and above, Model "117"



B R U N

PHONOGRAPHS

Brunswick dominance is no secret

*Perfect Rendition of So-Called "Difficult Tones"
Sets New Standard in Musical World*

IN the homes of famous musicians, composers and critics, both in this country and in Europe, you will find The Brunswick. In world-great conservatories you will find it.

And among internationally heralded concert and operatic artists of the New Hall of Fame—stars of today succeeding those of yesterday—you will find Brunswick their exclusive choice, as best fitted to perpetuate their art to posterity.

Brunswick has established a new era. It is the criterion by which phonographic music now is judged.

Advanced Methods

This universal preference of the knowing is due Brunswick's advanced method of reproduction and of recording.

The Brunswick Method of Reproduction—embodying an oval tone amplifier of moulded wood, like a fine old violin, and the patented Ultona—achieves perfect rendition of the so-called "difficult tones." True piano tones in faithful reproduction! Soprano High "C" without discord or vibration!

The Brunswick Method of Recording achieves what authorities agree are the clearest phonograph records ever attained. A difference so great as to be amazing.

Both methods are exclusive—obtainable in no other make of phonographs or records.

Hence, it is generally said, in musical circles, that purchasing any phonograph, without at least hearing a Brunswick, is a mistake. And that to be without Brunswick records is to be without much of that which is best in music.

Hear—Compare

You are urged to hear The Brunswick. And to compare. In short to purchase a phonograph as carefully as you would a piano. Also to hear the new Brunswick Records.

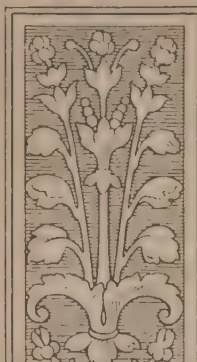
Any Brunswick dealer will gladly give you a demonstration.

The Brunswick Phonograph plays all makes of records. And Brunswick Records play on any phonograph.

THE BRUNSWICK-BALKE-COLLENDER CO.

Manufacturers—Established 1845

CHICAGO NEW YORK CINCINNATI TORONTO



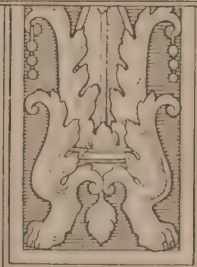
THE NEW HALL OF FAME OF CONCERT AND OPERATIC STARS



MARIO CHAMLEE

TENOR—Metropolitan Opera Co.

The brilliance which made Mario Chamlee's debut on the Metropolitan stage an operatic triumph, is perpetuated by means of phonographic reproduction. In common with other noted artists of the day, he records exclusively for Brunswick. His recent records, which may be heard at any Brunswick dealer's, show with what great fidelity his rich, vibrant and colorful voice is reproduced on Brunswick Records.



**BRUNSWICK
AND RECORDS**

MAKE YOUR SPARE TIME PAY A HANDSOME PROFIT!

GROVE'S DICTIONARY

The Great Six-Volume Musical Encyclopedia

(Including the New American Volume)

Without One Penny Cash Outlay

Five Million Words

Five Thousand Pages

Cloth-Bound

Weight 18 pounds

SIR GEORGE GROVE'S MONUMENTAL WORK

♦ ♦ ♦
The world's foremost
Musical Reference
Book. 184 world-re-
nowned specialists
worked 20 years to
produce "Groves"
♦ ♦ ♦



♦ ♦ ♦
The authoritative
Musical Court of Last
Resort, written in
human, interesting
English, by a master.
♦ ♦ ♦

Only Twenty New Subscriptions Secures the Set Without Further Cost

Ten of the Ten Thousand Important Questions Answered in Grove's Dictionary

1. Did Schubert ever write any oratorios?
See 35,000 word article under Oratorio with 25 notation examples.
2. What is the difference in the manner in which the long mordent and the short mordent is played?
See excellent article under Mordent with 16 notation illustrations.
3. Who wrote the first book on Harmony and what was the nature of it?
See well illustrated 17,000 word article on Harmony.
4. Of which Irish folk song was Beethoven especially fond?
See 1200 word article on the Last Rose of Summer.
5. Is the upper auxiliary note of a turn always the next degree of the scale above the principal note?
See article on Turn with 30 examples.
6. Why did Garcia refuse to teach Jenny Lind for eleven months?
See 3000 word article on Jenny Lind accompanied by full page portrait.
7. Why was it Bach preferred the clavichord to the piano?
See 15,000 word article on the History and Manufacture of the Pianoforte with 18 illustrations.
8. What were the social and professional relations of Mendelssohn and Schumann?
See remarkable 65,000 word biography of Mendelssohn.
9. What were the main characteristics of the folk song of Hungary?
See 160,000 word article on the Folk Songs of all the great countries of the world.
10. What were the principal works of MacDowell, Mason, Fotte, Mrs. Beach, Chadwick, Parker and other leading American composers?
See comprehensive articles upon the latest topics of interest in the musical world.

No College, Conservatory, Convent, studio or Home Music Library is complete without this splendid collection.

Five \$2.00 subscriptions a week for four weeks and this splendid educational work is yours.
(Add 25c for Canadian Postage—72c Foreign.)

DON'T HOLD YOUR SUBSCRIPTIONS. Send them to us as soon as you take them.

REMEMBER! Only 20 new subscriptions are all that are necessary.

Let Us Send You Our
Special Circular

Address Department G To-day—ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE, Philadelphia

Summer Study Classes!

These excellent text books enable the teacher to furnish a pleasant yet comprehensive course of study in a limited time.

THE BOOK USED MOST FREQUENTLY IN THE STUDY OF MUSICAL HISTORY IS THE

STANDARD HISTORY OF MUSIC

A Text Book for Students of All Ages

By JAMES FRANCIS COOKE

Price, \$1.50

A complete, concise, understandable and authoritative series of lessons in the development of musical art, handsomely illustrated throughout. The work is so simple that any intelligent musical child of eight or ten should understand every word; so fascinating that older students are delighted with it. Everything is clearly explained as the work goes along. American music, modern music, and modern composers are adequately treated.

THE MOST SUCCESSFUL WORK FOR TEACHING IN ELEMENTARY HARMONY CLASSES

Harmony Book for Beginners

Brief, Simple, Vital and Practical

By PRESTON WARE OREM

Price, \$1.25

This book affords a thorough preparation for more advanced study by giving the main essentials of the subject, scales, intervals, common chords and the dominant seventh chord, in a simple, understandable and interesting manner. Rules, footnotes and cross references are dispensed with, everything being inserted in its logical place in the body of the text. Blank spaces are included, right in the book, for writing the exercises given.

For More Advanced Students
A SYSTEM OF HARMONY
FOR TEACHER AND PUPIL

By JOHN A. BROEKHOVEN

Price, \$1.00

This book has been used with much success in conservatory classes. It is a comprehensive work in which the subject is treated in a scholarly manner and contains splendid material for students who have mastered the elementary stages of theoretical instruction.

A New Work for Juvenile Classes
MUSICAL COMPOSITION
FOR BEGINNERS

By ANNA HEUERMANN HAMILTON

Price, \$1.00

The most noteworthy offering in recent years to the progressive teacher. From the simplest possible beginning it introduces the pupil to the fascination of "really true composing," a previous knowledge of harmony being unnecessary. Nothing is better calculated to further the musical intelligence of pupils.

Over a Million Pupils Have Studied With These Piano Methods

Beginner's Book

School of the Pianoforte, Vol. 1

By THEODORE PRESSER

Price, \$1.00

Used more extensively than any elementary instructor. It takes the student, in a thoroughly delightful manner, through the first grade of piano study up to, but not including the scales.

Standard Graded Course of Studies

In Ten Grades 10 Volume

By W. S. B. MATHEWS

Price, \$1.00

This is the original, and in spite of imitators, still the one universally used course of piano study. It develops, when properly studied, technique of the best kind with minimum of trouble.

Student's Book

School of the Pianoforte, Vol. 2.

By THEODORE PRESSER

Price, \$1.00

Takes up the subject where the Beginner's Book stops. In addition to the scales various phases of technique are exemplified in a manner that insures rapid progress.

Player's Book

School of the Pianoforte, Vol. 3

By THEODORE PRESSER

Price, \$1.00

Presents pleasing study material arranged in progressive order, treating somewhat in detail, trills, octaves, two notes against three, the pedal and other matters necessary to technique.

Teachers may obtain any of these books for examination.
Catalogs covering any classification in music cheerfully sent upon request. Best discounts. Most liberal terms.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

Music Publishers and Dealers Mail Order Music Supply House
1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT STREET PHILADELPHIA, PA.

ANTOINETTE

JULY 1923

Page 471

CHARLES HUERTER

Exemplifying a sort of modern polyphony in which there are inner or secondary voices to be brought out. The rhythm is that of an old-fashioned gavotte. Grade 4.

Tempo di Gavotte M.M. = 126

The musical score for 'Antoinette' is written for piano and bass. It begins with a tempo marking of 'Tempo di Gavotte M.M. = 126'. The score is divided into several systems, each containing a piano (p) and bass (b) staff. The music is characterized by complex polyphonic textures with many inner voices. Dynamics include *p* (piano), *mp* (mezzo-piano), *mf* (mezzo-forte), *f* (forte), and *p* (piano). Performance markings include *p grazioso*, *mp*, *mf*, *Fine*, *rall.* (rallentando), *a tempo*, *marcato*, *cresc.* (crescendo), and *rall.* (rallentando). The score concludes with a *D.C.* (Da Capo) marking. The key signature is one flat (B-flat), and the time signature is common time (C).

GALOP MARZIALE

E. MARZ

A showy drawing-room piece; the faster the better, provided one can keep it clear and in strict time. Grade 4.

Allegro deciso M.M. $\text{♩} = 132$

The musical score is written for piano and features a Trio section. The key signature is B-flat major (two flats). The time signature is 2/4. The tempo is Allegro deciso, with a metronome marking of 132 beats per minute. The score is divided into several systems, each with a treble and bass staff. The first system begins with a forte (f) dynamic and includes triplets and slurs. The second system features a crescendo (cresc.) and a piano (p) dynamic. The third system includes a first ending (1.) and a second ending (2.), with a fine marking. The fourth system starts with a piano (p) dynamic and includes a crescendo. The fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The tenth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eleventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twelfth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirteenth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fourteenth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifteenth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixteenth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventeenth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighteenth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The nineteenth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twentieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The twenty-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirtieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The thirty-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fortieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The forty-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fiftieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The fifty-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixtieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The sixty-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The seventy-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eightieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The eighty-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninetieth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-first system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-second system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-third system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-fourth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-fifth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-sixth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-seventh system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-eighth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The ninety-ninth system features a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo. The hundredth system includes a piano (p) dynamic and a crescendo.

8

(D.S.)

Fine of Trio.

ff

rall. molto.

*D.C. Trio **

From here go back to *Trio* and play to *Fine of Trio*; then go back to 8 and play to *Fine*.

A GLOOMY TALE IN CHARACTERISTIC STYLE

R. KRENTZLIN, Op. 85, No. 4

From a new set of twelve teaching pieces entitled: *From My Youth*. Grade 2 $\frac{1}{2}$

Moderato M.M. = 108

p

mf

p

mfrit.

p

a tempo

p

cresc.

sf

sf

lento

MEDITATION

A chance for broad and flowing melody work and a large round tone. Might also be used for church work.

WILLIAM R. SPEN

Andante espressivo e cantabile

VIOLIN

PIANO

The musical score is written for Violin and Piano. The Violin part begins with a *mf* dynamic and features a melody with various ornaments and slurs. The Piano part begins with a *p* dynamic and features a *legato* accompaniment. The score includes a section for the 3rd string of the Piano, marked *poco agitato*. The tempo and mood are indicated by *Andante espressivo e cantabile*. The score includes various musical notations such as dynamics (*mf*, *p*, *cresc.*, *ten.*), articulation (*legato*), and tempo changes (*poco agitato*, *a tempo*, *piu rit.*, *espress.*). The score is written in 3/4 time, key of D major, and includes various musical notations such as slurs, ornaments, and dynamic markings.

3 0 accel. e cresc. *espress*

più rit.

ten.

accel. e cresc.

cresc.

espress.

ff marcato *rit.* *a tempo*

largamente e *appassionata* *dim.* *a tempo* *tranquillo*

molto rit.

4 0 3

l. h.

accel. e cresc.

ff *largamente*

accel. e cresc.

ff

ten.

dim. e rall. *pp*

dim. *rit. e dim.* *pp*

Registration: {
 Gt. to octave
 Sw. Full
 Gt. to Sw.
 Ped. to Gt. and Sw.

SORTIE IN G

E. S. HOSME

A dignified and churchly number. Suitable for a *postlude* or *recessional*. A "full organ" piece.

Allegro moderato M.M. ♩ = 126

MANUAL

PEDAL

The musical score for "Sortie in G" is presented in two systems: Manual and Pedal. The Manual part begins with a forte (*f*) dynamic and features a series of chords and moving lines. The Pedal part provides a harmonic foundation with sustained chords and moving bass lines. The score includes various musical notations such as notes, rests, and dynamic markings (*f*, *mf*). It also features specific organ instructions like "Gt. to octave", "Sw. Full", "Gt. to Sw.", "Ped. to Gt. and Sw.", "mf Sw.", "Ped. to Gt. off", "Gt.", "Ped. to Gt.", and "Fine". The score is divided into several systems, with first and second endings marked. The piece concludes with a "Fine" marking.

Meno mosso

musical score for the first system of "The Etude". It features a treble and bass staff. The treble staff begins with a *molto legato* instruction and a dynamic of *mp*. A *cresc. molto* instruction appears later in the system. The bass staff has a *Gt. to Ped. off* instruction. The system concludes with a *ff* dynamic and an *add Cello* instruction.

musical score for the second system of "The Etude". It continues the piece with a treble and bass staff. The treble staff features a *ff* dynamic. The bass staff continues the accompaniment.

musical score for the third system of "The Etude". It includes a *D.C.* (Da Capo) instruction at the end of the system. Dynamics include *ff*, *mf*, and *mp*. A *poco rit.* (poco ritardando) instruction is also present.

DRAGONFLIES

WALTZ

WALTER ROLFE

A quaint little waltz movement with characteristic "snap" in the opening theme. Grade 2 $\frac{1}{3}$

Tempo di Valse M.M. $\text{♩} = 144$

musical score for the first system of "Dragonflies". It is in 3/4 time. The treble staff begins with a *mf* dynamic. The bass staff has a *basso marcato* instruction. The system includes a *sempre stacc.* (sempre staccato) instruction and various fingering numbers.

musical score for the second system of "Dragonflies". It includes a *cresc.* (crescendo) instruction and a *Fine* marking. The treble staff has a *Cantabile* instruction and a *mf* dynamic. The system concludes with a *mf* dynamic.

musical score for the third system of "Dragonflies". It includes a *decresc.* (decrescendo) instruction and a *D.C.* (Da Capo) instruction at the end. The system concludes with a *D.C.* instruction.

SCHERZO CAPRICE

Lively finger work in either hand. A good study in balance and steadiness of rhythm. Grade 3½

CARL WILHELM KERN, Op. 42

Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 108

The musical score is written for piano and consists of 24 measures. It is in 2/4 time and the key of B-flat major. The tempo is marked 'Allegretto M.M. ♩ = 108'. The score includes various dynamic markings: *mf* (mezzo-forte), *p* (piano), *cresc.* (crescendo), *calmato* (calm), *accel.* (accelerando), and *dim.* (diminuendo). The score is divided into sections by repeat signs and a 'Last time to Coda' marking. The final section is labeled 'CODA' and ends with a 'D.C.' (Da Capo) instruction. The score is heavily annotated with fingerings (1-5) and slurs to guide the performer.

THE KINGDOM ETERNAL

Words by
HERBERT J. BRANDON

Music by
CLAUDE MEREDITH

Moderato *mp*

The glo - ry of day was fad - ing; The world in still - ness
I heard in the might - y cho - rus A tone as the thun - ders

f *mf* *p*

lay; And slum - bring in the twi - light I dreamed of the end - less day; The rays of the glo - rious sun - set Grew
roll; Those glo - rious strain of mu - sic Seemed ring - ing from pole to pole. The gates of the Heav - ly King - dom Were

wid - er and wid - er still; It seemed that a gold - en glo - ry Was flood - ing each vale and hill. It shone from the skies a -
o - pen to close no more, And hosts of the poor, and wea - ry Streamed upward from ev - 'ry shore. The mag - ic strains were

bove me, While o - ver the earth and sea, In ech - oes, the An - gels' an - them Came ring - ing back to me.
call - ing, And all of the earth's op - prest Were borne from the world of sor - rows, For ev - er with God to rest.

Maestoso *a tempo* *f* *cresc.* *f* *rall.*

"Ho - san - na to God! Ho - san - nal Whose King - dom is nev - er o'er! Ho -

f *a tempo* *ff* *1. rall.* *2. rall.*

san - na to Him! Ho - san - nal Who reign - eth for - ev - er - more!" reign - eth for - ev - er - more!"

ff *rall.* *rall.*

THE SONG OF THE THRUSH

THE ET
Words and Music by
G. WARING STEBB

The composer gives this most interesting account of the origin of this song: I was up on a hillside overlooking Lake George one matchless Sunday morning, when I heard the clear call of a bird in the forest at my back, sounding the notes E G E C, in perfect tune with the diatonic scale. The call was repeated a number of times, and always in the same key, tune and rhythm. While I could not find the bird, I concluded by the clearness of the tone, that he must have belonged to the thrush family.

Upon returning to my abode, I played the call several times, and then theme of this melody came to me as a real inspiration. I played it substantially as it is herewith, and at my first opportunity, set it down. On my return home, (a year ago) I tried to find suitable words, but after long search, failed. So for a long time the music lay idle. Finally, the melody haunted me so much and cried for words, that I set about writing the

Slowly and with great expression

The wood-land thrush, his clear notes fling-ing Like sil-ver flutes the for-est through, - To his mate the call is wing-ing Down leaf-y aisles: and so to you - I send my song, its love-notes ringing O'er wood and vale. My heart is sad - ly cry - ing? Come back to me, Oh come, my dear!

mf *ppp* (Like an echo) *p* *a tempo* *rit.* *p* *rall.* *mf* *pp* *a tempo* *pp* *f* *rall.* *pp* *rall.* *ppp* very slow

LITTLE BOY SLEEPYHEAD

HILANDER JOHNSON

CLAY SMITH

Moderato

The piano introduction consists of two staves. The right hand plays a series of chords and single notes in a 6/8 time signature, while the left hand provides a harmonic accompaniment with chords and single notes.

The first line of the song features a vocal melody on a single staff and piano accompaniment on two staves. The lyrics are: "Lit - tle boy sleep - y - head, twi - light is fall - ing, And shad - ows are gath - er - ing near. To And Lit - tle boy sleep - y - head, days would be drear - y, Ex - cept for the think - ing of you." The melody is simple and melodic, with the piano accompaniment providing a steady harmonic background.

This block shows the piano accompaniment for the first line of lyrics, continuing from the introduction. It features chords and single notes in the right and left hands, supporting the vocal melody.

The second line of the song features a vocal melody on a single staff and piano accompaniment on two staves. The lyrics are: "you from out yon - der your dream - friends are call - ing While I stand in lone - li - ness here; I. man - y a night has been watch - ful and wear - y While wait - ing for day - break a - new; But my" The melody continues with a similar simple, melodic style.

This block shows the piano accompaniment for the second line of lyrics, continuing from the previous section. It features chords and single notes in the right and left hands, supporting the vocal melody.

The third line of the song features a vocal melody on a single staff and piano accompaniment on two staves. The lyrics are: "gaze on your face where the smiles gen - tly hov - er, As soft as the moon - light that gleams, And I hand will be strong and my heart will grow bold - er With ev - 'ry bright morn - ing that gleams, If some" The melody continues with a similar simple, melodic style.

This block shows the piano accompaniment for the third line of lyrics, continuing from the previous section. It features chords and single notes in the right and left hands, supporting the vocal melody.

The fourth line of the song features a vocal melody on a single staff and piano accompaniment on two staves. The lyrics are: "wish that some day your fond heart could dis - cov - er To give me a share in your dreams, day you will nes - tle your head on my shoul - der And give me a share in your dreams." The melody concludes with a simple, melodic style.

This block shows the piano accompaniment for the fourth line of lyrics, continuing from the previous section. It features chords and single notes in the right and left hands, supporting the vocal melody.

IF ANY LITTLE WORD OF MINE

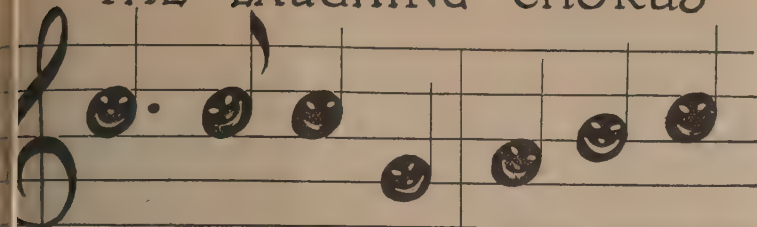
PAUL AMBROS

Andante



if an - y lit - tle word of mine May make a life the
bright - er; if an - y lit - tle song of mine May make a heart the light - er, God help me speak the lit - tle word, An
take my bit of sing - ing, And drop it in some lone - ly vale To set the ech - oes ring - ing.
if an - y lit - tle love of mine May make a life the sweet - er, if an - y lit - t
care of mine May make a friend's the fleet - er; if an - y lit - tle lift may ease The bur - den of an - oth - er,
give me love, and care and strength To help my toil - ing broth - er.

THE LAUGHING CHORUS



Ha ha ha ha ha ha ha

Bass Note Routed Cat

A. E. Mackle, pastor of St. Paul's Methodist church at Danville, Pa., was giving a forceful sermon to his flock on the theme, "The Least in the Kingdom." He neared the climax a big cat meandered into the church, sneaked down the aisle and hid in the organ. No one paid attention to the incident until a loud, "m-m-e-e-ow" came from the organ. The minister, greatly disturbed, and announced that the cat would be ejected or he would break off the sermon and dismiss the congregation. The organist, mustering her courage, crept into the organ, turned all the air at her disposal into the instrument and sounded the deepest bass note. The expedient was eminently successful. With a terribly low howl the cat dashed from the organ and disappeared out through a window.

—From Pathfinder.

Wit and Humor

Kelly was a fiddler in the Vaudeville team of Kelly and Monaghan, of which Monaghan was the pianist. Kelly died with the request that his violin be buried with him. At the funeral Monaghan saw the fiddle being put away with his partner and broke into laughing. Everybody was horrified and looked toward him for an explanation.

"I couldn't help thinking, said Monaghan, how lucky it is that he didn't play the piano."

Nature, Human and Otherwise

By L. D. Eichhorn

BR-R-R-RING. (The Choir Director's phone.) The Director answers. One of his faithful choir members is calling and the following conversation is bluntly launched.

Choir Member—"Who is going to sing the ——— solos in the Cantata?"

Director—"The soloists have not all been selected and none has been announced."

C. M.—"Well, I want to know who is going to sing the ——— solos? Is So-and-So going to sing them?"

D.—"No. So-and-So is a total stranger to me. By the way, is So-and-So a good singer?"

C. M.—"Oh, I don't know. But, tell me, who is it?"

D.—"Well, you certainly are persistent or curious, or interested, or something. Now, you are insisting upon this advance information from me, I will ask you, as a return favor to keep it to yourself for awhile. As to the ——— soloist. X. Y. Z. has been engaged."

C. M.—(Hotly.) "All right. You may ask X. Y. Z. to take my place in the chorus. I'm through. I will bring up my copy of the music tonight."

D.—"Very well. However, you will still take the solo in the morning service as agreed and as rehearsed, will you not?"

C. M.—"I will not. I'm all through."

D.—"Just as you say. Good-bye."

Favorite Songs

NIE LAURIE



ER THROAT IS LIKE A SWAN

W.S.

The Etude Monthly Musical Test Questions

al Questions You Can Answer rough This Issue of THE ETUDE.

When was "Samson et Delila" first as an opera, in New York? (486.) How can I pay for my music? (487.)

When are notes tied in playing on the organ? (488.) Had Bach any musical sons?

How many "Strads" are there in the world? (492.)

What was Lamperti's method of holding the out-going breath? (484.) What is the source of the hair for bows? (492.)

What musical advantages can be offered? (439.)

Give three remedies for false tendons in piano teaching. (441.)

10. Why should the pedal be used in playing the compositions of Bach? (441.)

11. In what ways is a slow movement more difficult to play than a fast one? (442.)

12. What is the "Alberti Bass?" 443.)

13. Under what three heads may a composer's work be considered? (445.)

14. How will a Community Opera Company benefit vocal teachers and students? (447.)

15. What are the first requirements of a pianist? (450.)

16. What are Mozart's "Three essentials of piano playing?" (448.)

17. What were César Franck's working hours? (454.)

18. In what ways has the teaching of music in the public schools influenced private teaching of it. (451-2.)

From Grandmother's Garden

FIVE NEW COMPOSITIONS

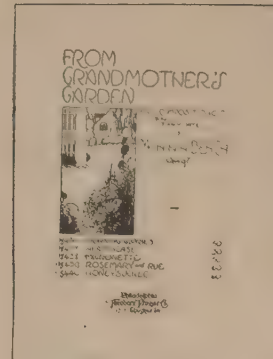
FOR THE PIANOFORTE

BY

MRS. H. H. A. BEACH

(OPUS 97)

The complete set is being played by the composer in her recitals with great success.



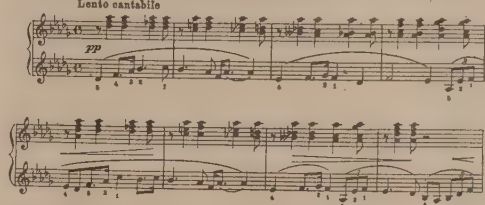
Catalog No.		Price	Catalog No.		Price
18436	MORNING GLORIES	.50	18438	MIGNONETTE	.50
Morning Glories is a harp-like improvisation.			Mignonette is a classic minuet.		
18437	HEARTSEASE	.30	18439	ROSEMARY and RUE	.60
Heartsease is a tender lyric in modern style.			Rosemary and Rue is a slow movement, full of sentiment.		
			18440	HONEYSUCKLE	.60
			Honeysuckle is a light waltz movement in "running" style.		

All These Pieces are Worthy of a Place on Any Concert Program
A Portion of One of These Artistic Piano Offerings Is Given Below.
All are in Grades 5 and 6.

*No. 18437

HEARTSEASE

Grade V Price, 30 cents Mrs. H. H. A. BEACH, Op. 97, No. 2



Published by

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

1710-1712-1714 Chestnut St.

PHILADELPHIA PA.

Special Summer "Get Acquainted" Offer

Treat Your Musical Friends to a Delightful Surprise

WE WILL SEND THE ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE TO ANY ADDRESS FOR THREE SPLENDID MONTHS FOR ONLY 35 CENTS! THINK OF IT!

Over 50 Excellent Pieces

Over 200 Inspiring Articles

FOR ONLY 35 CENTS

(Stamps acceptable)

Thousands think nothing of spending dollars for the most trivial things. Why not give your friends a musical treat by introducing them to the world's most widely demanded musical magazine?

The amount paid will be credited toward a full year's subscription on receipt of the balance (\$1.65).

ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

1712-14 CHESTNUT ST.

PHILADELPHIA, PA.

The biggest musical "buy" of the times

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

AS the years pass, the teacher of voice production or emission and singing realizes more and more that some things which used to appear to be of fundamental importance were not fundamentals at all, but merely devices for use in trying to secure the correct application of principles. A knowledge of the few natural laws underlying tone production and the clear formulation of the few fundamental principles based upon those laws, enable the instructor to go more directly to the heart of the subject and to obtain satisfactory results in less time and with a smaller expenditure of effort.

There are those, unfortunately for the profession and for the students of singing, who apparently fail, through lack of sufficient interest or for some other reason, to "think through" to the underlying principles of tone production, and who attempt to do their work by the use of devices alone. Thus they and their pupils are hindered from attaining the greatest possible results; for, while principles, if they be really principles, are of universal application, devices necessarily are of limited use. A device that works well with one student may fail to be of service to another.

There are to be found teachers of singing who hold and declare that it is unnecessary to pay especial attention to the factor of breath control in training the singer. They say that to "breathe naturally" is all that is necessary, provided that the tone is properly placed, or the vowel is correctly produced. They are undoubtedly right, provided that one is able to place the tone properly, or to correctly produce the vowel, without paying especial attention to the development of artistic breath control for singing. But that is just the point.

The principle involved, and a fundamental one, is control of the singing breath. If these teachers are able to secure that by working directly for the placement of the tone, or for the correct production of the vowel, and the result is a beautiful quality of tone, with effortless production on the part of the singer, no one will quarrel with them because of their peculiar way of looking at the problem. But experience teaches that the more direct way of securing results is to find out underlying principles and proceed to show the student how to bring them into play in the most straightforward manner.

As the singer's problem is to secure plenty of breath with the least possible effort, he must learn to stand, or take a position or pose the body in such a way as to permit the breathing muscles to function in the freest manner. This is inhaling naturally, just as does the healthy baby a year old, but in the end in an enlarged or developed way. Very few students, men or women, so stand when they come to the instructor for their first lessons. On the contrary, unfortunately too many of them take a standing position which cramps the inhaling muscles and also prevents the free action of the rib and abdominal muscles in the act of exhalation for singing. Standing with the upper chest continually up, yet without the slightest strain, is the first thing to be insisted upon for students of singing.

The next step is to attain skill in sending out the breath very slowly, steadily and with necessarily varying pressures, in the act of emitting tone. This is that *control* of the breath of which we hear so much, but which is so seldom in evidence. Without this power, the second fundamental (principle), namely, "freedom from rigidity throughout the body, particularly at the tongue, jaw and neck," cannot be retained in the act of singing.

This responsive freedom, as the writer calls it, is not a device, it is a principle underlying the production of good tone. It is a principle, because it is founded upon a natural law which cannot be contravened without disastrous results to the tone. The manner of securing its application in

The Singer's Etude

Edited by Vocal Experts

It is the Ambition of THE ETUDE to Make This Voice Department

"A Vocalist's Magazine Complete in Itself"

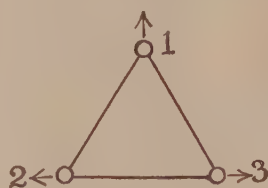
Edited for July by FREDERICK W. WODELL

A "Method" or System in Teaching Singing

the work of the studio may be called a device; and there may be a dozen of such devices in use. Herein is scope for the ingenuity of the instructor.

Lamperti, the elder, to secure the necessary control of the outgoing singing breath at the crucial moment, namely, at the time of the start of the tone, said, in effect, "let the pupil, having taken a full, low breath, without hesitation begin to sing, at the same time imagining and feeling at the stomach that he is taking in more breath."

Another way of putting it would be this: At the moment of beginning to sing, let the pupil will to feel at the point just under the breast bone, at the point high up under the shoulder blade, and at the point midway at the top of the chest, a very slight expansive sensation. During the act of sustaining the sound, let the sensation at the points described continue, varying in degree of intensity with the variation in the force of the sound, less with weaker tones than with fuller, louder ones; less at the top of the chest as the pitch descends than as it ascends. As the sound is prolonged, the acute observer among students will say that he is "coming in," and not expanding, at the pit of the stomach and back, in which he is correct. Yet the sensation of a gentle expansion at the three points of the "triangle"



mentioned is still there, in some degree, and should be retained to the end of the tone, when the muscles may be completely relaxed for rest purposes in the work of the studio, and in actual singing, if opportunity serves, as in the case of a beat or two or more of rest.

An illustration which has been useful in this connection runs thus: Let the student imagine the expansion at the "triangle" on beginning to sing to be similar to the feeling he will have in his right arm when he has placed his hand under the elbow of a feeble old lady to assist her to get up into a street car, firmly but gently lifting. As the pitch descends or he wishes the tone to decrease in power, or he is coming to the end of the phrase, let him imagine the expansion at the "triangle" is taking on the character of the feeling he will have when, standing on the ground, with his hand under the elbow of the old lady, he is gently "letting her down" off the street car. He is still lifting, as he will appreciate, out-

ward and upward, though he knows well enough that he is "giving way" to some extent also, or the old lady would never reach the ground.

In all this lifting or expanding there must surely be no effort at any time which shall take on in the least degree the character of stiffness or rigidity. "Rigidity is the enemy of all Art."

With Principle number one, namely, the control of the outgoing singing breath in successful operation, Principle number two, the "responsive freedom" of the whole body, particularly the tongue, jaw and neck, can be secured and retained in the act of singing, whether on high or low, loud or soft tones. In bringing to the consciousness of the student just what is this responsive freedom of the parts of the vocal instrument to which reference has just been made, there is scope for the employment of many devices, and here again the cleverness of the teacher comes into play.

It is of great importance, however, that a device be not mistaken for a principle. A device may help one pupil, and fail to be of service to another. A principle, if it be in reality such, must be brought into use, if the best results are to be obtained.

The writer has been led by long experience as singer and teacher, to the conviction that the two principles which have now been discussed together with the skillful use of the free vocal instrument as shown by the location of the sensation of vibration in the mouth, face and head, according to the pitch and power of the tone, the latter constituting a third principle of voice use, comprise all the principles involved in correct voice use in singing.

The question of registers, which in years gone by was thoroughly studied and worked out from various angles, and which used to be in vocal circles a point of much controversy but is now little referred to by skilled instructors, settles itself when the three principles referred to are in use, and this without any special attention or the bringing into play of particular devices or dodges to cover up defects at certain points in the ascending vocal scale.

A register is a term which needs exact definition each time two students or teachers of singing start a discussion of the topic. Without going into such discussion, it may be said that if the student is brought to know what is a good vocal tone, one of sweet, clear, steady sound, and to will it, at the same time bringing the three principles into play, he will find no breaks at any point in his scale, and will be able to sing any vowel with its own characteristic intelligible form, and to color all vowels for purposes of expression or interpretation.

uation and the music blend in an impassioned picture until, like the sonnet, it becomes the moment's monument.

"Those who are master of this complex art, made direct and simple by a superlative technic, have but to come, and see, and conquer. Witness the triumphs of a Schumann-Heink, a Bispham, a Wüllner, a Guilbert."

Teaching the Principle

DIFFERENT pupils require different ment. The same pupil at different of development requires varied treatment. The skilled voice teacher is very like the skilled physician. He must be good diagnostician, carefully examining patient and observe conditions and tions at frequent intervals, and prescriptions (exercises, devices, phases) and directions accordingly.

At first, in ninety-nine cases out of a hundred, the diagnosis will indicate necessity for emphasis upon the ment of ability to bring the first fundamental principle—control of the outgoing singing breath—into play. When it has been worked out to some extent, the student is strengthened and prepared to obey, to visualize the mental concept in this connection then will come the work upon the second principle, the securing of a sustaining while singing of the conditioned responsive freedom of the parts of the vocal instrument in particular and body generally. After this has been accomplished in some degree, and the student is able to apply fundamental principles numbers one and two with some skill, the application of the third and last principle, namely, the location of the sensation of vibration, according to the pitch and power of the tone, may be entered and stressed, remembering always that this third principle can best be brought into use when the first two principles have been followed.

Now, after a time, there may be return to the further development of body and of skill in connection with breath control, followed by further work on responsive freedom, and again on the third place, yet additional development of skill in the use of the free vocal instrument—in the intelligently willed location of the sensation of vibration. So that the work of training for good tone production proceeds along three lines in some such manner as indicated by the following diagram:



The experience of approved instructors running over many years has shown that various devices may be used with results in securing the power to sing the breath slowly, steadily and with energy, while singing. The writer is convinced that one of the necessary conditions is the keeping of the upper chest closed up, though without strain. This, in itself, will more or less compel contraction of the chief breathing muscles, let the upper chest fall at the moment of starting a tone is certain to cause of position of the larynx, as well as the body generally, and cause a contraction of the parts of the vocal instrument generally.

To do a series of "Quick Lahs" with the jaw hanging motionless, as floating in the air, and with vibration of the tongue, sending the tone out in a slow, steady stream, gives freedom of the throat and parts which is maintained when the silent work is continued without break into light conversational weight of tone, ensures open throat, comfortable production of tone. To attain the aforesaid freedom of the vocal instrument, however, the

Make your own Phonograph Records



On ANY Phonograph

Talk, whistle, sing, play any instrument. Use any phonograph, old or new. No special attachment needed. Simply use **Marvel** needles and blank records and you can reproduce anything, everything. So easy, any child can do it. **Marvel** Metal Records are unbreakable, light, indestructible. Great entertainment for young and old. Make permanent records of loved ones' voices; send messages on **Marvel** records anywhere.

COMPLETE OUTFIT \$1 POSTPAID and but \$1 for 5 blank double-faced **Marvel** metal records, a supply of recording needles and complete instructions. Dept. K1
LEE SALES COMPANY, Box 772, FLORENCE, ALA.

Bring Out the Hidden Beauty

Beneath that soiled, discolored, faded or aged complexion is one fair to look upon.

Mercolized Wax

gradually, gently absorbs the dehydrated surface skin, revealing the young, fresh, beautiful skin underneath. Used by refined women who prefer complexion of true naturalness. Have you tried it?

Mercolized Wax (beautifier) .95c

Powdered Sazolite (for wrinkles) .75c

Phaceline (hair remover) .50c

Powdered Tarkroot (face restorer) .50c

Debarb Supply Co., 2358 Clybourn Ave., Chicago.

All Drug Stores and Toilet Counters

LEARN PIANO TUNING

MAKING TRIALS OF TRUE TONE

By TUNE-A-PHONE

WE furnish our accurate teaching device with tools, action model, lessons, and analysis of business advertising which makes you a master of the tuner's art. Diploma given graduates. 20 YEARS' EXPERIENCE in teaching the most independent and lucrative profession by correspondence. SIMPLER AND BETTER THAN ORAL INSTRUCTION. Write to-day for FREE illustrated booklet and guarantee plan.
NILES BRYANT SCHOOL OF PIANO TUNING
1809 Bryant Building AUGUSTA, MICHIGAN

D. A. CLIPPINGER

Author of

Systematic Voice Training\$1.25
The Head Voice and Other Problems.....\$1.25

Trainer of Singers

617-618 Kimball Hall, Chicago

STUDY HARMONY

and COMPOSITION

by MAIL under the personal

instruction of Dr.

Alfred Wooler, winner of International

anthem competition, 1911.

A simple, concise and practical

course. Send for prospectus and

rates. Composers' MSS. corrected.

ALFRED WOOLER, Mus. Doc.

1171 Cleveland Ave., Buffalo, N. Y.



Wildermere-Petrie Vocal School

offer New educational works on approval

"One Hundred Vocal Studies"

"The Glorified City" - Christmas Cantata

"The Cross" - Easter Cantata

WILDERMERE-PETRIE VOCAL SCHOOL

Paw Paw, Michigan

MUSIC PRINTERS

ENGRAVERS AND LITHOGRAPHERS

PRINT ANYTHING IN MUSIC - BY ANY PROCESS

WE PRINT FOR INDIVIDUALS

ESTABLISHED 1874 REFERENCE ANY PUBLISHER

THE OTTO ZIMMERMAN & SON CO. INC.

CINCINNATI, OHIO

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

ing from the silent to the sung "Lahs," it is absolutely necessary to continue to send out the breath in exactly the same manner as when doing the silent "Lahs." And this is the student's problem. His concept of exactly what is required must be absolutely clear, and he must be trained to exert his will to demand of himself the realization of that concept, and to refuse to be diverted in the least from the conditions present on the silent work when he ask the voice to sound upon the breath.

Many generations have passed since in Italy the great voice teachers of the olden days observed that when their pupils sang in the long middle range with lovely and resonant tone, they confessed to a sensation in the mouth upon the vowel which seemed to spread laterally along the upper teeth toward the middle ear, as the pitch rose semi-tone by semi-tone, until, at last, when the upper third of the vocal range was entered upon, the sensation of vibration seemed to locate itself in the upper-back head, travelling upward and forward, or vice versa, with each change of pitch. It was also observed that in this same long middle range, when the throat seemed very free and the tone rich and resonant, there was an accompanying sensation of vibration in the upper front face, which travelled backward toward the ears as the pitch rose, parallel with the sensation on the vowel felt in the mouth. On the lower tones of the voice there was but a faint trace of this facial vibration and, relatively, a little more of that in the front mouth, though covering fewer teeth than on the middle and upper tones. In the long middle range it was noted that when a note was taken forte the sensation of vibration tended to concentrate in the upper mouth and face; and, when the same note was taken very softly, it tended to disappear from the face, to become very weak in the front mouth and to locate in the upper-back head. The natural smile brought into play through smiling with the eyes and gently raising the tip of the cheeks toward the eyes, is powerful in securing the desired location of the sensation of vibration in the middle and upper range of the woman's voice, and the soft tones at any pitch. But this smile must be absolutely that one which is natural to each singer, and not a forced smile, which is not a smile but an ugly grin, resulting in stiff tongue and throat and bad quality of tone.

In the male voice the same principles apply, but there is ordinarily no use of the location of tone in the upper back head, unless for the lightest possible effects on high pitches, or for expressive purposes or throat loosening on the upper middle tones. The man singer, singing normally at a pitch an octave below the woman, secures his high tones with a location of vibration in the mouth on the vowel, and in the face, the upper tones showing the sensation travelling backward along the upper teeth and cheek-bones as the pitch rises semi-tone by semi-tone.

After a long continued training on principles one, two and three, the student will find himself able to bring himself into proper position, and to control his breath and secure responsive freedom simply by calling for the familiar and correct location of the sensation of vibration in mouth and face, or mouth and head, as the case may be. Still later, as he or she stands before an audience as an artist singer, no thought of breath control, of responsive freedom, or of location of the sensation of vibration, or resonance or placement (call it what you will) comes to him or to her. The mind and heart are full of the music and the meaning of the words, of the interpretation of the composition; the mouth is opened, and the tone and the word show forth the content on the basis of an assured vocal technic.

How Gigli Studies An Operatic Rôle

MR. Beniamino Gigli, the Metropolitan Grand Opera tenor, who recently made a great sensation in the role of *Vasco di Gama*, in "L'Africaine," gave a Musical America reporter an enlightening story as to how he studies an operatic rôle. This highly successful singer, of world renown, is a man of high intelligence and a serious student, notwithstanding he has in late years had triumphs which would have turned the head of many a vocalist. He said: "When one acts out the operatic situation the words, that is, their meaning and the sense of the dramatic values should guide one." And further, he remarked that, in studying an operatic score new to him, that is, new in the sense that he had not attempted to sing it upon the operatic stage, Mr. Gigli, believes, says the Musical America writer, "The history and manners of the time portrayed in the book of the opera should be the first consideration. Exemplifying this idea, Mr. Gigli pointed out that on taking up the score of "L'Africaine," his first concern was to visit the art galleries there to study carefully the portraits of *Vasco di Gama*, the better to portray the explorer in connection with "make-up." The next step was the study of *di Gama's* life and the life, ideals, manners and customs of the people of his day.

"It is easy to comprehend that with the knowledge thus acquired, the operatic singer finds himself thoroughly at home in a rôle and is enabled more faithfully to throw himself into the spirit of the opera. He then becomes one with the character he portrays, and, given the voice, the singing and acting of the score as the composer indicates his desires is practically assured. And that is Mr. Gigli's method.

Having completed these essential preliminaries and without for a moment forgetting their import, Mr. Gigli has the musical score played through for him a number of times. This, to quote Mr. Gigli, may be compared to the 'painter's first sketching-in of the picture.' The work of memorizing and mastering the score follows."

"Beneath these flowers I dream, a silent chord. I cannot wake my own strings to music; but under the hands of those who comprehend me, I become an eloquent friend. Wanderer, ere thou goest, try me. The more trouble thou takest with me the more lovely will be the tones with which I will reward thee."—ROBERT SCHUMANN.

ADVANCE OF PUBLICATION OFFER

ORATORIO SONGS

FOUR VOLUMES

We will issue shortly four volumes of oratorio songs, one for each of the four voices, soprano, alto, tenor and bass. They will contain the best only and will be edited by a leading authority for each voice. The volumes will not be large nor expensive, but will include a number of arias that have never yet appeared in similar volumes. The late David Bispham was to have been the editor, but we will now have a special editor for each volume. Every singer should possess one of these volumes. They may be ordered singly, each 50c postpaid if ordered in advance of publication.

Advance of Publication, cash price, 50c. each

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Philadelphia
Music Publishers and Dealers, 1710-12-14 Chestnut St.

Bauer & Black
Tirro
The Ideal Mending Tape

Always Ready

Here is a new convenience. An extra strong waterproofed mending tape that mends most everything from baby's broken doll to a split tool handle. Always ready to serve you well. Keep a spool in your house, garage, tool chest, traveling kit. Saves dollars constantly.
15c 25c 50c

At Your Druggist

Mail This For Free Strip Est. 728
BAUER & BLACK, 2500 S. Dearborn St., Chicago
Name.....
Address.....
City.....

PIANO JAZZ

By Note or Ear. With or without music. Short Course Adult beginners taught by mail. No teacher required. Self-Instruction Course for Advanced Pianists. Learn 67 styles of Blues, 180 Syncopated Effects, Blue Harmony, Oriental, Chinese Music and Cello Jazz, Triok Rhythms, Oliver Breaks, Space Fillers, Sax Slurs, Triple Bass, Wicked Harmony, Blue Oblivion and 247 other subjects, including Ear Playing. 110 pages of REAL Jazz, 25,000 words. A postal brings our FREE special offer.

Waterman Piano School, 241 Superba Theater Bldg., Los Angeles, Cal.

Special Service to Those Seeking CANTATAS, OPERETTAS and other ENTERTAINMENT MATERIAL

Suggestions sent for examination. Plan Fall entertainments now. Write us telling your needs.

THEO. PRESSER CO., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Kill The Hair Root

My method is the only way to prevent the hair from growing again. Easy, painless, harmless. No scars. Booklet free. Write today enclosing 3 stamps. We teach beauty culture. D. J. Mahler, 147-A Mahler Park, Providence, R. I.



Wesley Barry does not dare to use it

Naturally he likes freckles no better than anyone else. But he is afraid to use Stillman's Freckle Cream for fear the public won't know him without them!

Stillman's Freckle Cream

This famous cream causes freckles to fade gently away while you sleep, giving you a clear white complexion. Used the world over for 33 years. Cannot grow hair. Obtainable in 50c and \$1 sizes at drug stores. Look for the purple and gold package. The Stillman Company, 27 Rosemary Lane, Aurora, Ill.

Write for "Beauty Parlor Secrets"

Another Gem in the Presser Vocal Catalog

HOW FAR AWAY IS APRIL?

By ALDEN BARRELL—Range E sharp to F (Optional High a)



A Successful Program Number with

COLIN O'MORE

The Well-Known Lyric Tenor

"How Far Away is April?" is an artistic song offering that well deserves the attention of leading concert singers.

It also has taken a place in many studios as a favorite teaching song.



Price 50 cents

THEO. PRESSER CO., 1710-12-14 Chestnut Street PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Beginner's Book for Adults

Suggestive Studies for Music Lovers

By CAROLINE NORCROSS

Price, \$1.75

This admirable book is based upon the principle that

The Adult Beginner needs the **quickest**, surest path through the elements of music and does not tolerate being bothered with juvenile methods designed for little tots who do not even know fractions.

The Adult Beginner must be gratified with **melodic pieces of mature** but not necessarily complicated character.

The Adult Beginner requires rapid technic developing studies, so that he can acquire **playing ability in a short time**.

The Adult Beginner wants to know the "why" of music and wants it explained in the **simplest possible terms**.

Caroline Norcross's "Suggestive Studies" does all this in excellent fashion. The pieces are from great masters, the technical exercises are short and interesting, the explanations on harmony and form are given so that the musical appreciation of the adult in concert, opera, or with phonograph records is greatly enhanced. Copies of this unusual book will gladly be sent on inspection.

PUBLISHED BY

THEODORE PRESSER CO. :: PHILADELPHIA, PA.

SUMMY'S CORNER

HARMONIC MATERIAL AND ITS USES

By ADOLF WEIDIG

A Publication Event of the First Importance

A Concrete Exposition of Theoretic Principles
Explained by a Master Theorist of International Reputation

The subject is treated in the light of the most advanced ideas as applied to the study of theory, and exemplifies independent thought along new lines. Every thinking musician will want to own this important work.

The earnest student of this comprehensive textbook will find it so readable and so practical that the Principles of Theory, so generally dry and often needlessly abstruse, are here turned into vivid facts which can be easily assimilated and made a part of the student's growing musical understanding.

The rules presented are based on selections from the works of the masters, and confusing "don'ts" have been reduced to a minimum.

An outstanding feature of the work is the attention paid to original illustrations, the student being obliged to find corroborating examples in the compositions he plays or hears, thereby necessitating a thorough knowledge of the standard literature.

Price \$3.00

CLAYTON F. SUMMY CO., Publishers

429 South Wabash Ave.

::

CHICAGO

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.



As a means of contributing to the development of interest in opera, for many years Mr. James Francis Cooke, editor of "The Etude," has prepared, gratuitously, program notes for the production given in Philadelphia by The Metropolitan Opera Company of New York. These have been reprinted extensively in programs and periodicals at home and abroad. Believing that our readers may have a desire to be refreshed or informed upon certain aspects of the popular grand operas, these historical and interpretative notes on several of them will be reproduced in "The Etude." The opera stories have been written by Edward Ellsworth Hipsher, assistant editor.

"Samson et Delila"

THE delightful romance, the gorgeous pageantry, the delicate poetry to be found in the Bible have time and again been made the subject for operas. On the writer's worktable are several books of reference giving quite an amazing number of operas with plots taken deliberately from the Bible or suggested by the Bible. H. E. Krehbiel, in his second book of operas, devotes two chapters to the subject.

Since most opera is continental in origin, this is not surprising, when we realize that the early stage had as its most stable background an ecclesiastical setting. The early drama and the church were at one time inseparable.

In England, however, the attitude toward opera plots taken from the Bible was hostile, so that when Gounod's "Queen of Sheba" was translated it appeared as "Irene," although in the plot there was little connection with the Bible other than the names. Massenet's "Hérodiade" was transplanted from Palestine to Ethiopia in fear of the British censors. Verdi's "Nabucco" was brought out in London as "Nino, Re d'Assyria" to pacify the pious.

The Saint-Saëns opera is said, by some investigators, to be the only Biblical opera closely following the Biblical story to have reached any great success. The plot of Samson was a very popular one with the older Italian writers. It survives now only in the Handel Oratorio and in "Samson et Delila." Among those who used this as a subject for an opera were Rameau and Voltaire. Their work, however, was not performed.

Saint-Saëns started to work on "Samson" in 1869. His cousin, Ferdinand Lemaire, wrote the book. The opera was finished in 1872 and some private performances of separate acts were tried. It was first performed, thanks to the influence of Liszt, at the Grand Ducal Opera

House at Weimar, December 2, 1877. It was given in Brussels in the following year but was not heard in France until 1890 when it was given in Rouen (eighteen years after its completion). It was first heard in Paris in the same year. It was given in the same year as an oratorio in New York City, under the baton of Walter Damrosch.

The first New York operatic performance took place in 1895, with the great Tamagno in the rôle of Samson. It was first performed in London fourteen years later. For years the opera was felt to be musically in advance of the public taste. With the exception of the famous air *Mon coeur s'ouvre à ta voix*, very little was known of it. At this day it seems one of the most melodious of all operas of the times. The great success of Caruso in the leading rôle added much to its popularity in recent years.

At first the opera made a rather weak impression when given in New York; but this was due to the lack of effectiveness of the final scene. The recent production of the Metropolitan leaves nothing to be desired and makes a magnificent climax.

The great popularity of "Samson et Delila" may be traced to several sources. First, the climax of the plot utilizes one of the most dramatic and spectacular incidents in all history. Then the subject appeals strongly to human susceptibility to the romance and mysticism of the East. Saint-Saëns caught this spirit to a wonderful degree; and this he expressed in music which, without any attempt to reproduce exotic idioms, is redolent of the voluptuous life of the East. Also, the public is not unappreciative of the composer giving the "Prima Donna Rôle" to the contralto, imparting a charm inherent in this voice, and enabling thus some of their most favorite singers to appear in parts suited to the genius.

The Story of "Samson et Delila"

The scene is laid in Gaza of Palestine, and the period is 1150 B. C.

Act I—Before the Temple of Dagon. A crowd of Hebrews lament their misfortune. Samson, tries to encourage them. In a general mêlée Samson wounds Abimelech. The High Priest of Dagon comes out from the temple and curses Samson. Delila comes from the temple, singing of spring, and invites Samson to visit the valley where she lives. Samson surrenders to Delila's charms and as she sings is so subdued as to become entirely at her mercy.

Act II—Delila's Home in the Valley of Soreck. Delila, richly attired, awaits Samson. Dagon urges her to success in her designs. Samson arrives and Delila greets him tenderly and sings the wonderful *Mon coeur s'ouvre à ta voix*. She seeks from Samson the plans of the Hebrews and, failing, calls the Philistines who overpower him.

Act III, Scene I—A Prison at Gaza. Sightless, his locks shorn, and in chains, Samson grinds corn for the Philistines. He calls on the Lord to pity his distress, which prayer is echoed by a group of woeful Hebrew prisoners who share the misery and degradation of his condition.

Scene II—Magnificent Hall in the Temple of Dagon. The High Priest, Delila and the Philistines rejoice over the downfall of their enemies. Samson is brought in that they may make sport of him. Delila taunts him for his weakness. He asks a Youth to lead him to the great pillars of the temple. Praying to God for strength, he strains at the pillars which fall and the temple tumbles in ruins on the shrieking and groaning people.

Get the Best Sermons

By the
World's Great Preachers



—only one of the inspiring features every week in the CHRISTIAN HERALD, which a prominent contemporary recently referred to as "the strongest interdenominational religious weekly in our country."

Christian Herald

An Influence Needed in Every Home

Is throbbing with interest, for it believes in practical Christianity—something to LIVE here and now, to meet our every-day problems pressing for solution, to conquer wrongs, to alleviate suffering and to add to the sum of human happiness. Issued every week—52 times a year—for all denominations. Contributors include Margaret Slattery, Margaret E. Sangster, Wm. T. Ellis, L.L.D. Sherwood Eddy, Wm. Jennings Bryan, Dr. Samuel D. Price, Bishop Wm. F. Manning, Rev. Wm. (Billy) Sunday, Dr. J. H. Jowett, Rev. D. J. Burrell, Rev. Paul Rader, Senator Arthur Capper, Wm. G. Shepherd, Wm. E. (Pussyfoot) Johnson, Dr. Charles M. Sheldon, etc. Price alone \$2.00 a year.

YOUR MAGAZINES AT REDUCED PRICES
All subscriptions for a full year

The Etude (12 Issues) \$2.00 Both for \$3.25
Christian Herald (52 Issues) \$2.00 Both for \$5.25

Christian Herald Woman's World The Etude	ALL 3 \$3.55	Christian Herald McCall's The Etude	ALL 3 \$3.75
Christian Herald Today's Housewife The Etude	ALL 3 \$3.75	Christian Herald People's Home Journal The Etude	ALL 3 \$4.00
Christian Herald The Etude Modern Priscilla	ALL 3 \$4.75	Christian Herald The Etude Pictorial Review	ALL 3 \$4.40
Christian Herald The Etude Woman's Home Companion	ALL 3 \$4.75	Christian Herald The Etude Youth's Companion	ALL 3 \$5.25

Send Money Order or Check to

THE ETUDE

1712-1714 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa.

SPECIAL NOTICES AND ANNOUNCEMENTS

WANTED and FOR SALE

Rate 10c per word

FOR SALE—OLD VIOLIN OUTFIT, 74 ars old, \$50. Address Musician, 133 Har- son, Lancaster, Pa.

WANTED—To Chamber Music Combina- and String Orchestras: Do you need a ed flutist who is not a mere "note getter." I knows the meaning of *tune, tone and yle*? Beautiful tone, fine technique, good neation and best of references. Address J. care of THE ETUDE.

FOR SALE—CELLO. Francesco Rugeri, 41. Address Gertrude Conte, Irvington hool of Music, Indianapolis, Ind.

ANNOUNCEMENTS

Rate 20c per word

OUR SUMMER SONGSTERS. A Birdsong auty, with imitation accompaniment, thirty ists. Address Chas. Adkins, 43 Holt St., yton, Ohio.

MUSIC COMPOSED; manuscripts revised. ul and Orchestra arranging. Complete and aranted instruction in Harmony by mail. Rode Jacobsen, 2638 Milwaukee Ave.,icago, Ill.

MUSIC COMPOSED—Send words. Manu- ists corrected. Harmony, correspondence sons. Dr. Wooler, Buffalo, N. Y.

High-Grade

VIOLIN TEACHER

Will consider position as teacher and director of department or sim- ly as teacher of violin. Best of eferences,

ADDRESS

Violin Teacher, Care of the Etude

How I Earned My Musical Education

A Series of Personal Experiences from Real Music Workers

("Etude" Readers are Referred to the Beginning of the Series in the February "Etude")

Played for Moving Pictures

WHEN I was quite a little girl I com- menced the study of piano and greatly ap- preciated the effort made to give me a musi- cal education. All went quite well until my sister was old enough to take an interest in music, too. Of course, mother wanted to give her every advantage I had and made a still greater effort to find the means to do so. Finally my teacher persuaded mother to al- low me to discontinue my school studies and devote all my time to music, offering to take me into the college as elementary teacher.

Of course I was delighted with the idea and ready and eager to do all I could to help. While studying and working under him I had an opportunity to play accom- paniments for a baritone singer who was a little rusty and wanted to brush up on all his operas, etc. My! that was wonderful practice, both the singer and myself profiting much, musically and financially, from evenings spent in that way. I played for several years in a Sunday School, not receiving a great reward, but it was all good practice and helped a little.

My ambition was still running high and as I was not making the progress I thought I should, I decided to change teachers, which meant adding a expert. Of course, I lost my position in the college, but secured a few private pupils and also played at weddings, sometimes alone and at other times with a fellow student who was studying violin. Those engagements were very pleasant to me and quite remunerative. Finding I couldn't make enough at odd jobs and desiring to help out at home all I could, I accepted a position as assistant teacher in a private kinder- garten, also playing little songs and marches for the children. This occupied only my mornings, leaving my afternoons free for practice and pupils.

I tried to accept every opportunity that was offered and put my musical education to every use that was possible. I accepted a temporary position playing in a movie in the evenings, my mother accompanying me. Of course, this work I did not enjoy but it lasted only a short time.

I sang in a choir and was librarian, taking care of the music and arranging the Sunday programs, which also added a little to my earnings. About this time my ambition received a check in the form of a young man who per- suaded me that I would be far happier mar- ried. Of course I agreed with him and con- sented. I now have two little boys whom I expect to educate into good musicians. They have started the study of piano, and naturally I would want them to have the best instruction possible so it will be an in- centive to me to keep pushing ahead.

Mrs. J. F. Bush,
Oregon.

Picked Tomatoes to Pay First "Etude" Subscription

FROM the time the machine and the flower "stand" served as piano, music was my am- bition. At the age of eleven my parents bought me a piano, and lessons continued irregularly until I had taken about twelve months. By that time I could "pick out" most anything in the hymn book, and had a number of "pieces" in my repertoire, so les- sons were discontinued. I was thoroughly interested and anxious for further study, but times were hard and it was too much trou- ble; too much trouble (think of it!) to drive four miles "just for a music lesson."

In the meantime I had grown older and had learned to drive a horse; and the de- sire for more music being always uppermost in my mind, I'd save all my earnings; and when I had money for a short "term" of lessons, I'd drive in "town" for one-half hour lessons once a week. While I'd only get a few lessons each year it managed to keep up in- terest and enthusiasm. I gathered tomatoes and carried along, and in that way paid for my first subscription to THE ETUDE.

What it has meant to me I could never express! Nor could I ever thank the editor and its splendid corps of contributors enough. I always find an answer for my problems, and suggestions for better, more efficient work from its pages. I have not been without it from that day; and it is still my greatest source of knowledge, com- fort and delight.

I never refused to play when called on, and always assisted in everything musical in the community; and when a class of nine was offered me I hesitated, for I did not feel that I was qualified. However, I decided to try, and I was delighted with the results, and my patrons were well pleased. I saved every cent I could and at the end of school went to a nearby conservatory for a term of ten weeks. The one great ambition of my life had been to study at a conservatory, and it was indeed a happy ten weeks. My class more than doubled the next year, and the third year I enrolled sixty-five. On Saturdays I went to the city for special work and by attending summer school finished the course of "Supervisor" in six months. The next year I had a class of thirty-five, all tak- ing two lessons a week with the exception of four. They were such splendid workers, and I was so enthused I did not realize I was overtaxing my strength, and at the saddest part of this story is—after lessons and com- munication were over I had a complete break- down, and consequently have not been able to do anything for more than a year. Right here I want to say to those who perchance may read—"watch your step"—remember my experience. Just when I was reaping the re-

ward from my years of hard work, I was cut down, and I fear permanently, so far as music is concerned. Those of you who love teaching know what this means to me.

Just one word of thanks to THE ETUDE for all it has done for me, and let me ask its vast number of readers to join me in three hearty cheers for its long life and prosperity.

BESS H. MILLER,
Kentucky.

Worked as Business Manager

I WANTED more than anything else to be- come a first-class piano instructor. But how to pay the cost?

I was at the time secretary to the super- intendent of schools in a small town and had charge of the high school library. My early musical training had been superficial and, because of having had to make a new start, undoing much of several years of care- less habits, I did not feel competent to ap- ply for accompanying or the usual playing that many students do to defray expenses. So, how was I to do it?

I thought hard and prayed hard. Then to help those prayers along I wrote to ten leading colleges and conservatories, stating very clearly my experience and asking for a place in either office or library. I heard from four or five quite promptly. Very cour- teous letters, expressing a real interest in my desire to help myself but regretting that they had nothing to offer me. The others ap- parently were too busy forwarding entrance application blanks to "live" prospects to even tell me that they regretted their inabil- ity to welcome me to their classes in the fall. At any rate I decided there was no hope in them but kept on praying and watch- ing for some way to open up. When school closed I gave up my work and went to the beach a few days where I had found a way to finance a much needed vacation or time of recreation.

Much refreshed, I returned home, won- dering what was to happen next, and found a letter from the business manager of a nearby musical college of high standing, in- quiring if I were still interested in the work for which I had made application. I an- swered by return mail and almost as quickly received another letter asking that I call at my earliest convenience. I took the first train the next morning.

At the end of that interview I accepted two positions in one, secretary to the busi- ness manager and librarian of the college, with the supervision of two attendants (stu- dents defraying a portion of their tuition) and the privilege of living in the building. My duties were to begin five days later. I broke the news joyfully to my parents and on the day named was there ready for work.

That day was three years ago and I am still here. I have not only worked through the two semesters of the regular school years but have stayed during the summer sessions also. I took some classes at the College of Liberal Arts of the University of which this College of Music is a part and acted as moni- tor to defray my tuition there. So for over eleven months each year I have worked and studied.

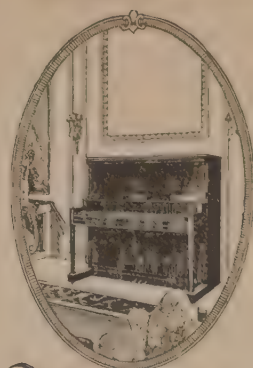
No one I think would say it has been easy to work five or six hours a day and then in the evenings practice and prepare lessons for the next day, when I wanted, perhaps, to go to the theater or a party or was so weary that all I could ask was just to rest. No, working one's way through college is no child's play! Not only does it mean real flesh and blood labor but it means sacrifice—sacrifice sometimes of the more becoming dress when another seems more practical or costs less, sacrifice of part of the good times that come naturally to youth and sacrifice of some delightful companionships through being "on duty" such a large part of the school day.

Besides sacrifice, it means discouragements. For no one working his way can possibly accomplish as much, even through faithful effort, as he could if free to study when his mind and body were fresh and not wearied by the activities of a business day. And what is more difficult to endure than the knowledge that one has not been able to render to him- self full value for time and energy expended? Yet through all the discouragements and the pangs of sacrifice there is a wonderful stimu- lation in the feeling of independence in be- ing able to help oneself. But, though I have had to miss some of the friendships I might have had, I have been thrown in close con- tact with many of the faculty members—men and women of large vision, fine ability and a dash of whom are ready with a word of encouragement, knowing what the struggle of student days means.

But more than all this I would not take anything in the world for my experience of these three years and those I will have in finishing my college course. For not until one has had some strict business methods and has had to train and direct the work of others as well as meet them in a social way, can he have a fully rounded development. I know I will never be handicapped as many teachers are by their lack of business under- standing and surely a good start toward my chosen work of teaching has been in the training and supervision of seven different library attendants.

Therefore, with much for and much against earning one's own musical education, if I had to begin all over again I'd do it gladly. To anyone in good health yet hesitating to make the start, I say, "Have faith. Make the effort. Work hard. It's worth it all!"

IRENE JANETTE NONHOF,
California.



Krakauer

THE qualities which have won nation- wide distinction for the Krakauer— superb beauty of tone and enduring workmanship—are obtainable in any type of instrument your requirements demand. You may choose from a com- plete line of uprights, player pianos, large and small grands, as well as up- right and grand models of reproducing pianos.

Catalogue on Request

KRAKAUER BROS.
193 Cypress Ave., New York

New Supplement

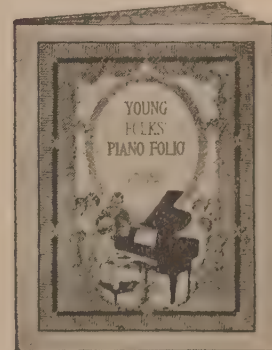
PUBLIC SCHOOL PIANO MUSIC GIVEN FREE!

Public School Piano Music opens a big, new, money-making field to teachers and music supervisors. Grade schools everywhere seeking in- structors; excellent pay. New manual tells exactly how to teach it. Given FREE for limited time with my piano teacher's course by mail; class and private lessons outlined, musical games, blackboard drills, ear train- ing—all the latest methods. WRITE TODAY for facts.

ADELE HOSTETTER, Director
School of Artistic Piano Playing
STUDIO 641
7367 N. Ashland Blvd. Chicago, Ill.

Fifty Cents!!

TEACHERS, PARENTS OR ANYONE INTERESTED IN YOUTHFUL PIAN- ISTS WILL FIND THIS ALBUM "JUST THE THING" TO ENCOURAGE RE- CREATION AT THE KEYBOARD AND WELL WORTH 50c.



YOUNG FOLKS' PIANO FOLIO

31 PIANO SOLOS AND 3 PIANO DUETS

The Melodious and Delightful Piano Numbers in this Album are Interesting to Young Folks Who Play and they are Entertaining for Others Present.

Among the popular pieces included will be found: America First, by Rolfe; Moon Magic, by Cummings; Salute to the Colors, by Anthony; How Sweet the Moonlight Sleeps, by Decevee, and many others of equal beauty and, attractive- ness.

Price 50 Cents

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

1710-12-14 CHESTNUT ST.
PHILADELPHIA, PA.

HYMN playing is probably the least interesting part of church music, to the organist; and therefore he is apt to forget its importance to the service and the need of studying it. By proper treatment of the hymns he can help the choir and congregation to enter into their spirit, instead of drawing them out in the doleful manner so frequently heard.

Giving Out

First, when about to begin a hymn, concentrate on it for a moment, no matter how familiar it may be, to get the feeling for the proper tempo and sentiment. This is necessary in the performance of any composition, and to its neglect is due many a failure.

Giving out the entire hymn is not necessary or desirable except for some special reason—an unfamiliar tune, or filling a gap in the service. Many organists prefer it, however.

On the principle that loud and brilliant effects are more inspiring to a congregation than quiet, it is wise to use plenty of organ for the brighter tunes, without going to extremes. Full Swell, or Full Swell and Choir coupled, if these manuals have a good body of tone, is sometimes sufficient for giving out a bright hymn, but adding some Diapason tone on the Great is more likely to lead the congregation into the right spirit.

The tempo for joyful and martial hymns should be as fast as possible without losing their dignity; for instance, "Onward, Christian Soldiers" and "Stand Up for Jesus." In all hymns the tempo may be a little faster for giving out than for singing, if the congregation is liable to drag.

Those which are in prayerful and tender moods should most frequently be soft in registration; sometimes extremely soft. However, some hymns in the mood of prayer, rather general than personal, need a solid body of tone, but without brilliant effects. "O God, Our Help in Ages Past," is such an one. Careful reading of the words will always disclose the mood and style.

While martial and joyful hymns are generally more suitably given out with both hands on the same manual, many of these may quite properly and effectively be given solo treatment, the soprano part played on Great or Choir, while other parts are played on the Swell. Hymns which are joyful in character should not be made too solemn and long-faced. Solo treatment of very quiet hymns is desirable as a means of variety and attractiveness. This does not mean that all of these should be so treated, for many can be rendered beautifully on one manual only.

Accompanying the Congregation

For this, solo treatment of the soprano part is less useful, as body of tone is required to support and lead the voices; and this is usually more satisfactorily obtained with all parts on the same manual. However, there can be no serious objection to solo treatment if used occasionally to give variety or to strengthen the singing by making the melody more prominent. In very bright hymns which are familiar and which everyone likes to sing, it is sometimes effective to play the melody an octave higher than written, on Swell or Choir, while the left hand plays all parts as nearly as possible, on the Great. Melodies which have many repeated notes are not so well suited to solo treatment as those in which there are few.

This must be followed as closely as practical, without too frequent changes of registration, which are disturbing and interfere with the unity of the hymn. "Variety in unity" is the goal to be sought in church music as well as in other matters. No registration should be indulged in for the purpose of "showing off" the organ or the organist; let there be some other time for that. But we cannot expect a congrega-

The Organist's Etude

*It is the Ambition of THE ETUDE to make this Organ Department
"An Organist's Magazine Complete in Itself"*

Edited by Well-Known Organ Experts

Playing the Hymns

By Frank Howard Warner

tion to feel the spirit of a hymn if the organist, who is recognized as their leader, even when he is assisted by a good choir, does not do all in his power to bring out the various moods. This applies to the different verses of a hymn as well; for there are many in which the verses differ in mood, and sometimes more than one mood is expressed in the same verse. To play such a hymn through with no change in registration would be to utterly ignore its meaning.

Some hymns which begin quietly work up to a brilliant climax—the words, of course. In such a case is it not clear that the organ should do the same? The whole subject is embraced in noting the mood or spirit of the hymn and following it closely in tone color and combination as well as in tempo.

Occasionally it is a welcome relief to omit the pedal entirely for the whole or part of a verse, even in hymns played forte.

The amount of organ tone to be used in accompanying congregational singing should be governed also by the size of the assembly, the acoustics of the building, the number of persons singing, the amount of help from the choir, and the general nature of the singing, whether hearty or otherwise.

Tying Notes

Many organists make it a rule to tie all repeated notes except in the melody, and some instruction books advise the same. In regard to this, there are all shades of opinion, from the above practice to playing all such notes staccato. In fact, some noted organists of the present day make a rule to this effect, saying repeated notes in any part should be held only half their printed value, except when very long, as in the latest edition of Bach's organ works.

Tying repeated notes in all except the soprano part does not give sufficient rhythm in those hymns which contain many notes repeated. "Onward, Christian Soldiers," with all notes tied except in the soprano, is deprived of the march swing which is essential to it.

Of course, notes *must not* be tied from one phrase into the next in any voice, except when the sense of the words requires it, which occurs in "Lead, Kindly Light," for instance. Usually there is some place in one or both of the connected (musical) phrases where breathing is proper to the word phrasing.

The part in which tying of notes is least objectionable is the bass, usually played on the pedals. But this part should rarely be tied from one measure to the next. In

most hymns the strongest beat of the measure should be distinctly heard in all parts.

Dragging

Unfortunately, this is quite common. Decided staccato playing is helpful in bringing to time a dragging congregation; and this means every note staccato in all parts, except pedal, perhaps.

This case requires louder organ also than is necessary otherwise. Using high pitch is helpful, either playing the melody an octave higher than written, as suggested above, or by adding high-pitched stops to the usual combinations.

Liberties in Time

Occasionally there are places in which it is necessary to lengthen or shorten the written time of notes. In some slow hymns the last notes of some phrases are so long that no congregation will sense the strict time, and in such cases there is no harm done by shortening these notes a little, so long as the rhythm is not really disturbed. If the organist does not do so, his congregation will begin the next phrase (line of hymn) ahead of him, which is certainly much worse than omitting a bit of time where it will never be missed. One should not ignore the congregation.

In the matter of tempo also, the congregation must be favored a little at times also by holding short notes at the end of phrases, to allow time for breathing and making a satisfactory ending to the phrase. Do not be too exact; "the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life."

In some churches it is customary to hold the first chord of each verse a trifle beyond the strict time, to allow choir and congregation a good opportunity for attack. It must be remembered that prompt attack is difficult to secure. Were this not so, choir-masters would not be obliged to work so hard on this point. This manner of beginning verses seems better than holding the first soprano note a beat or two before playing the rest of the chord, which was formerly done by many organists, but is now frowned upon by musicians generally as unmusical and unnecessary.

Rarely an organist is heard to begin each verse with a roll—a very rapid arpeggio effect from pedal up to the top note. It is rather pleasing with some hymns, but monotonous if used all the time, and varying the beginning of the verses makes singers uncertain in attack. One must be a fine player and musician to do this well. Further, it does not seem direct enough for a good attack.

These used to be quite common but are rarely used now by the best organists. Occasionally it may be wise to play one in a

long hymn, to give the singers rest, but be sure you can do it well, or do not attempt it!

An interlude should keep to the style, mood and time of the hymn, at least. I played between two verses of different mood, it should form a smooth and agreeable transition from one to the other. As to length, it should not be longer than two phrases of the hymn, usually eight measures.

Doubtless more good advice could be given on this subject, but with a few suggestions, the earnest student can work out his own rules and principles according to the fitness of things.

The Organ Student and His Temptations

By Mrs. John Edwin Worrell

THE student about to engage in the study of the organ is not only face to face with a most delightful adventure but is also cheek by jowl with temptation. Not this kind of temptation that urges him to leap from a bluff or dissolve his troubles in gin or to stick knives into his fellow men, but that which advises him to stray from the hard and beaten path laid down by Sir John Stainer's immortal organ book.

Leaping at Pedals

First comes the temptation to leap in pedal practice without bothering about Sir John's valuable instructions on it. This produces the "hit-or-miss" style of pedal playing. The student who is in a hurry usually does this. He does not want to "bother with all that reading stuff" and rushes in with his ignorant toes where angels might be justified in watching the step. Sir John made the business of finding pedals (without looking) perfectly easy. He divided the pedal board into six bases from which to work to find a pedal key. These bases are the large spaces found between the groups of black keys and are named u, v, w, x, y, z.

The direction to "thrust the right foot into x, move to right, withdraw a strike!" was written by a man ripe in playing and teaching experience. It is scientific, absolutely accurate, and was designed to produce all "hits." There is no guess work about it, and the player in doing something accurately, gains confidence in his foot work, which is of utmost importance.

Practice must be slow at first since it is only by proceeding slowly that accuracy can be assured. Haste at this stage must be paid for later. Yielding to the desire to hurry, our student proceeds by the hit-or-miss method. He misses so often that he gets distrustful of his foot-work and falls a victim to the next tempter, who suggests taking a peep at the most difficult spots. If he falls into this, all is lost. There is no musical hereafter, as far as he is concerned. He cannot approach the works of the great nor of the near-great. This habit is perhaps the most pernicious of any the student may form and the hardest to cure.

Extreme Pedals

Next comes the inclination to avoid muscular strain and discomfort caused by playing to the extreme ends of the pedal board. Not long ago the writer saw a student do a long, slow phrase with the right foot which was plainly marked to alternate feet. It sounded the same, but did the player get the mental and muscular discipline she needed? No; it sounded all right; and, as she said, her teacher "did not say anything." He probably was too disgusted. Shirking the hard work inevitably forces one into General McClellan's vast army.

Some students insist on having the beat too close up. This interferes with good knee and ankle action and in the

Help us to Help You

The Etude Music Magazine has a large staff of contributing experts of world-wide reputation. We are always glad to hear from our patrons as to subjects they would like to have considered in these columns. When the subjects are sufficiently broad in their appeal and general interest we are glad to have them discussed.

a serious handicap. Physical dis- is at the bottom of the student's o slide along the bench. Stainer en minute directions about acquir- errent seat and has explained why e of position interferes with accu- aling. The writer has known only ent who was in no hurry to "get Stainer." Most seem to feel that e doing fiddling and dinky stuff; are really mastering the most stu- part of organ technic in form- ts of mind and muscle which can success later—in short, laying a foundation on which the most e superstructure may be built. all, false pride accounts for so

Using the Piano in Religious Services

By George S. Schuler

author of the Highly Successful Book, "Evangelistic Piano Playing"

nduct successfully and smoothly service at gospel meetings, a clear nding between the director and nist is essential.

accompanist should be as well for his duties as the director is, which will eliminate the feel- superiority of one over the other. tion with the accompanist is the every successful director.

at the accompanist may help ut the work which the director ng to accomplish, he must be liberties as was the case with e time of the slaying of Go- He must work with his own , and proceed in his own way, as it does not frustrate the direc- ns.

contemplating changes, such as g a hold (where a hold is not changing tempos from fast to vice versa, the omission of the r some similar change, the di- should always inform the accom- thus avoiding the humiliation of r.

How to Make a Prelude

an understanding as to how much t portion of the hymn it is de- be played as the prelude. Be sure e accompanist clearly understand- ns, for if he has played for ectors, the motions or signs which e are very apt to lead him to a conclusion.

ng the course of a hymn the com- should be singing too slowly, do (of yourself) to bring them up . This is futile in many cases to have a good choir behind you. o the accompanist the fact of this or fastness, and let him help m to the right tempo.

less as to what directors think e, the fact remains that the ion is led by the accompanist, proficient, which is taken for . If a director has been unfortu- ough to have an inexperienced ist he will appreciate this; for nothing more exasperating than an accompanist pounding away ano or playing the organ at its capacity the tempo of which may

much hurry; hurry makes for the taking of short cuts; and short cuts cause cracks in the foundations. That is why one sees so many leaning towers in the musical world. The student who approaches the organ with mind intent upon the super-structure and its embellishments and content with the swift laying of a poor foundation, is certain to produce a leaning tower. It points toward heaven, all right, but in the end must topple to earth.

The true principles of organ playing are as fixed and unalterable as any laws of the universe; and transgressions against them exact a price—the price of success. If one would be the organ's master he must first be its slave.

be anything but that which you desire, or to find him with eyes glued to the song book instead of watching you.

How often have such accompanists regarded the rest for the fourth beat where a dotted half-note occurs in quadruple measure, making thereof a measure of three beats. Upon such occasions the congregation follows the accompanist. These are some of the reasons which successful directors give for employing their own accompanists.

Trained Accompanists Are Rare

Who would venture the assertion that in the towns where we hold meetings no piano players are procurable? The fact is that every town of fair size boasts of one or more good musicians, some of whom have done concert work with credit. At this point one hears the challenging question, "Why not use home talent at the meetings, and thus eliminate expense?" The answer is very simple; such persons have not cultivated the art of leading a congregation, which is a great accomplishment.

Go with me to a Sunday School convention in a town where it was my privilege to be the accompanist for Mr. E. O. Excell. During the singing of a new song, the congregation being engrossed with the words, the music began to drag in spite of his directing, although I was doing the best I could to spur them on.

At the conclusion of a verse he said, "How many like this song?" Very naturally he received a response.

"Do you think we could sing it any slower?" This remark, of course, brought forth a little laughter. Even then only part of the congregation comprehended its meaning.

"When we sing the next verse if you cannot follow me, listen to the piano."

At the conclusion of this verse, he said, "We are now singing it as it should be sung."

Watch the Leader

I also recall an expression used by Dr. D. B. Towner when the congregation was lagging: "One eye on the book and two on the leader is the rule of this meeting."

Never force the accompanist to play ahead of the singing of the congregation. The inevitable result will be a complete

(Continued on page 490.)

Hands Play Differently

By Larelida Kraus

believe our hands are two chil- e eight blocks, or eight measures e length of a study). This child, hand, walks; and the other one eroplane ride. Now at every ar-line) the aeroplane is going as to keep even with the child and both get to their destination e time.


THE SPENCER TURBINE COMPANY
 Hartford, Connecticut
 Organ Power Department

TWENTY YEARS of develop- ment has won universal ac- knowledgment of "ORGOBLO" superiority. Recent improve- ments have made the **SUPER "ORGOBLO"** Sturdy—Efficient—Quiet. Most of the largest and finest American Organs are blown by ORGOBLOs. The ORGOBLO has won the highest award in every ex- position entered. Special "ORGOBLO JUNIOR" for Home and Student Organs.

The Choir Master

Each Month Under This Heading We Shall Give a List of Anthems, Solos and Voluntaries Appropriate for Morning and Evening Services Throughout the Year.

Opposite "a" are anthems of moderate difficulty, opposite "b" those of a simple type. Any of the works named may be had for examination. Our retail prices are always reason- able and the discounts the best obtainable.

SUNDAY MORNING, September 2nd

ORGAN NUMBER
Andante Pastorale.....G. T. Alexis

ANTHEM

a. Come, Let Our Hearts and
Voices Join...Harry Hale Pike
b. The Lord Is My Rock
Edwin H. Pierce

OFFERTORY

O Master Let Me Walk with
Thee (High or Low).Paul Ambrose

ORGAN NUMBER

Short Postlude in G...E. S. Hosmer

SUNDAY EVENING, September 2nd

ORGAN NUMBER

Twilight Reverie....G. N. Rockwell

ANTHEM

a. My Faith Looks up to Thee
Brahms—Neidlinger
b. Abide in Me, and I in Thee
J. Truman Wolcott

OFFERTORY

Close to Thee (High or Low)
C. S. Briggs

ORGAN NUMBER

March Brillante.....C. H. Lowden

SUNDAY MORNING, September 9th

Morning Prelude.....E. W. Reed

ANTHEM

a. Make Me a Clean Heart, O
God.....A. W. Lansing
b. Show Us Thy Mercy, Lord
William Baines

OFFERTORY

Guide Me, O Thou Great Jehovah
(High).....J. W. Lerman

ORGAN NUMBER

Stately March in G...J. L. Galbraith

SUNDAY EVENING, September 9th

ORGAN NUMBER

Moonlight Serenade....G. B. Nevin

ANTHEM

a. Like as the Heart
J. Christopher Marks
b. Come Holy Spirit, Come
Geo. Noyes Rockwell

OFFERTORY

Cling to the Cross (High or Low)
Daniel Protheroe

ORGAN NUMBER

Allegro con Spirito....F. H. Warner

SUNDAY MORNING, September 16th

ORGAN NUMBER

Song of the Angels...T. D. Williams

ANTHEM

a. Jesus, Name of Wondrous
Love.....T. B. Starr
b. God is Love.....E. F. Marks

OFFERTORY

He That Dwelleth (High or Low)
E. S. Hosmer

ORGAN NUMBER

Processional March....R. M. Stults

SUNDAY EVENING, September 16th

ORGAN NUMBER

Traumerci.....R. Schumann

ANTHEM

a. Now on Land and Sea
DescendingW. Berwald
b. Perfect Peace and Rest
George A. Schuler

OFFERTORY

Jesus, Lover of My Soul (High
or Low).....H. C. MacDougall

ORGAN NUMBER

Marche de Fete.....E. A. Barrell

SUNDAY MORNING, September 23rd

ORGAN NUMBER

Memories.....C. Demarest

ANTHEM

a. Praise the Lord, O My Soul
Roland Smart
b. Crown Him With Many Crowns
R. M. Stults

OFFERTORY

Lead On, O King Eternal (High
or Low).....Ed. Marso

ORGAN NUMBER

Grand Chorus in A Min.
J. G. Cummings

SUNDAY EVENING, September 23rd

ORGAN NUMBER

Invocation.....J. S. Camp

ANTHEM

a. The Shadows of the Evening
Hour.....F. G. Rathbun
b. Out of the Dark, Lord
Chas. B. Blount

OFFERTORY

Abide With Me (Low).Henry Parker

ORGAN NUMBER

Postlude (Polonaise Militaire)
Chopin-Gaul

SUNDAY MORNING, September 30th

ORGAN NUMBER

At Sunrise.....Roland Diggle

ANTHEM

a. Break Forth Into Joy
Louis Scarmolin
b. O Come, Let Us Sing Unto the
Lord.....Geo. Noyes Rockwell

OFFERTORY

If Any Little Word of Mine
(High or Low).....Paul Ambrose

ORGAN NUMBER

FanfareH. Dubois

SUNDAY EVENING, September 30th

ORGAN NUMBER

Awakening.....H. Engelmann

ANTHEM

a. Jesus, The Very Thought of
Thee.....Harry Rowe Shelly
b. Love Divine..Walter Howe Jones

OFFERTORY

The Ninety and Nine (Low)
A. J. Silver

ORGAN NUMBER

Festal March.....E. R. Kroeger

AUSTIN ORGANS

ORDERS were received for six large
Four-manual Organs in 1922, includ-
ing the Great Organs of Colorado State
University of 115 Stops, and the Cincin-
nati Music Hall Organ of 87 Stops.
The Eastman Conservatory Organ of
229 stops shines conspicuously among
modern organs.
Tonal and mechanical features are of
equal excellence in large and small or-
gans. Send for list of Austin installa-
tions by states.

AUSTIN ORGAN CO.

165 Woodland St. Hartford, Conn.

PIPE ORGANS

Our organs have ever been noted for their pure tone, perfect balance, durability and beauty of design. Business founded in 1844. Many of our early instruments are still in use.

The Emmons Howard Organ Co.

WESTFIELD, MASS.



Faust School of Tuning

STANDARD OF AMERICA
ALUMNI OF 2000

Piano Tuning, Pipe and
Reed Organ and Player
Piano. Year Book Free

27-29 Gainsboro Street
BOSTON, MASS.

GUILMANT ORGAN SCHOOL

Dr. William C. Carl, Dir.

A Distinctive School for serious students. Master Class. Free Scholarships. Students aided in securing positions.

Write for Catalog

17 East 11th Street, New York

disaster in that one or the other will be compelled to cease.

Allow the accompanist to bring them up to time gradually, which can be done in an unnoticed way, not detracting from the message of the song.

It is well to remember, too, that the average congregation is made up of persons who, for the most part (technically speaking), have not had the advantage of a musical education and know little or nothing of the significance of your motions.

The young director may be interested in knowing that Mr. Ira D. Sankey in Mr. Moody's meetings (except for an occasional meeting or two), never led the congregation with motions of the hand. He would be seated at a reed organ from which he did his directing, making an occasional motion of the hand at the beginning or conclusion of a hymn, at the place of a hold, or for some rhythmical or dynamic effect.

Accompanist Must Not Lose His Head

The good accompanist, however, must possess qualifications other than that of being a good technical pianist or organist. He must be a quick thinker, level-headed, resourceful, and not easily "fussed," coupled with a good musical temperament. When things go wrong for some unknown reason the accompanist must not lose his head.

It is necessary to interpret each verse in accordance with the thought of the poem. No two verses should be played alike unless the same interpretation is called for.

In addition to being able to transpose, which is a valuable asset, the accompanist must know how to improvise preludes and interludes.

The spirit in which the prelude of any hymn is played has a vital effect upon the congregation, "tempering," as it were, their receptivity of the atmosphere and spirit intended to be conveyed through the message of the song. This cannot be accomplished unless the accompanist himself has been imbued with the fire of divine truth.

The accompanist should always regard the judgment of the director who, in the final analysis, shoulders the responsibility of the service. Although the accompanist is in a position to make a suggestion or two, he should never be insistent upon having them carried out. If in spite of the faithful discharge of his duties, the singing is below standard, the director

stands responsible. If, on the other hand, the accompanist does not discharge his duties as expected, the criticism will come where it rightfully belongs. Many an accompanist has taken high honors because of having saved the day for an inexperienced director by his admirable playing. As a general rule, the public recognizes good playing.

Make it a point to watch the director's motions, studying his style. If he should lead a song a little faster or slower than you think it ought to be, pay him the courtesy which you would desire accorded to you as director.

Playing the notes of a hymn as written will not suffice. Put into your music as much soul and expression as you can, but do not lose yourself to the extent that you forget the director.

The accompanist has an important part in keeping the congregation from singing flat or dragging the song. The director can only caution the congregation of the errors between verses, but the accompanist must endeavor to prevent them throughout the singing of the hymn. If they sing flat or drag in spite of your efforts, which sometimes happens, play the melody as an octave, and with the left hand play the full harmonies. If the organ is being used, play the harmonies on the Choir or Swell, and the melody on the Great, an octave higher with some fundamental stop. In addition to the above play just enough ahead in anticipation of the beat. This art comes with experience, of course.

Keeping the Congregation on the Pitch

Take, as an example, organists of liturgical churches who, if they possess but one qualification for their position, it is that of knowing how to lead the congregation and keep them on pitch.

Other suggestions of minor importance could be given, but the foregoing are essential for co-operation between the accompanist and the director, the lack of which does much, not only to kill the spirit of the song service, but also that of the entire meeting.

As a concluding suggestion to director and accompanist alike, be advised to confine yourselves to the limits of the position which you hold, without complaint, and avoid being overbearing because of the advantages which may be yours. The brightness of two stars, shining simultaneously, will add greatly to the luster of the service, thus giving God the greater glory.—Reprinted from "The Moody Bible School Monthly."

The Organist and the Minister

By E. H. P.

THERE are two somewhat divergent theories as to the place of music in the church service. Each is good in its way, and it is no part of the duty of an organist to attempt a radical change in a parish where either one is the recognized custom.

One of these theories is that the hymns, anthems, solos and any other musical numbers which occur before the sermon, form a sort of independent "praise service," furnishing an appropriate prelude to the sermon, but having no close connection with it.

The other theory is that all that takes place should tend toward one definite mood of religious emotion, thus aiding and abetting the ideas of the sermon. This is akin to Wagner's principles in the music-drama.

In the Catholic, the Episcopal, and to a less extent in some churches of other sects, the particular topic for each Sunday is provided for by the Prayer-book or other authoritative publication; and the minister, the organist and the choir-master may work together intelligently for a common

end, with scarcely any necessity for mutual consultation.

The most difficult situation, however, is in the case of churches which do not possess any such recognized standard, and yet desire to carry out what I have alluded to as Wagner's principle. To attain this, frequent conferences between the minister and the organist are necessary, and the latter should show himself ready to carry out the wishes of the minister in every way practicable. In case the organist finds it difficult to grasp the idea intended, he should ask the minister to make an early choice of the hymns he considers appropriate. Examining these, the organist will be enabled to select anthems having the same general sentiment. Incidentally, he will do away with the possibility of that very clumsy occurrence which sometimes comes to pass—having the words of an anthem exactly identical with the words of a hymn sung at the same service.

"Music—the language of heaven, that cannot be spoken in words."

When Autumn Comes

and students return from vacations to resume their musical studies, classes must be reorganized, or new ones formed,

THE EXPERIENCED TEACHER

will be ready for a prompt satisfactory opening of

Next Teaching Season

Following the nation-wide wave of prosperity, the season of 1923-24 is fraught with splendid opportunities for attaining success, both artistically and financially. Every progressive teacher should be prepared to grasp them.

ORDER TEACHING MATERIAL NOW

For a number of years it has been the custom with many teachers to order their music supplies well in advance of the season's opening, as this affords them an opportunity to examine and classify the material at leisure. For the convenience of these teachers we have instituted a special service known as the

EARLY ORDER PLAN

This plan is to book the annual "On Sale" orders during the early summer months subject to delivery on or before a date specified by the teacher. Orders received up to August First are combined in one shipment prepaid to central distributing points and from there forwarded at a small expense to the several consignees. The saving in transportation charges is an important item, but of much more consequence is the certainty of having one's music supplies on hand and ready for use when the pupils arrive for their lessons.

Write today

Tell us the approximate number of pupils you expect to have during the coming season.

Mention the grades you will teach and the styles of pieces and studies you prefer to use.

Inform us as to the date when the material should reach you.

The Advantages of This Unique Service

You will receive the best possible assortment of material sent on our liberal ON SALE terms, all not used being returnable at the end of the teaching season in June, 1924, when settlement is made.

You will benefit by having an adequate supply of material on hand when ready to begin next season's work.

You will save a considerable part of the delivery expense.

THE QUICKEST MAIL ORDER MUSIC SUPPLY HOUSE FOR SCHOOLS, COLLEGES, TEACHERS AND LOVERS OF MUSIC

THEO. PRESSER CO.

Established 1883

Music Publishers and Dealers

1710-12-14 Chestnut St.

Philadelphia, Pa.

Professional Directory

Question and Answer Department

Conducted by ARTHUR DE GUICHARD

EASTERN

BERT CARL. Violin instruction from rudiments to highest artistic perfection. Advanced pupils prepared for concerts and recitals. 186 W. 97th St., N. Y. City. Telephone 1620 Riverside

ECHEWOOD Conservatory Dept. Strong faculty of ten teachers. Jenkintown, Pa., suburb of Phila.

TLER-REDFERN STUDIOS. Piano instruction, Form Playing, Keyboard Harmony, Viola, Theory, Harmony, etc. Classes for Children. 245 West 54th St., N. Y. City. Phone 2107.

MBS Broad St. Conservatory of Music (Gilbert Reynolds Combs, Director) 1837-21 St. Broad St. Philadelphia, Pa.

NNING SYSTEM. Improved Music Study for beginners. Normal Training Classes Carre Louise Dunning, 8 W. 40th, N. Y.

ADD A C. Normal Teacher, Teacher's Training Classes in Dunning System of Improved Music Study. Leschitzky's Technic. Catalog free. Bellefontaine, Ohio

MUSIC SCHOOL. Voice, Piano, Harmony, Church, Concert and Operatic Repertoire. 1172 So. Broad St., Philadelphia, Pa.

RUSSELL'S Practical instruction for vocal students in Harmonic, Piano, and Musical Education. The Seymour School of Musical Education, 57 W. 48 St., N. Y. City.

ARTHUR de-SINGING, [from Rudiments to Professional Excellence] OLOGIST. LECTURER, 72 Huntington Ave., Boston, Mass.

Piano School Leschitzky Method Potdam, N. Y.

CHRISTIAAN Composer-Violinist Studio: Carnegie Hall Suite 303, New York City

Mrs. M. E. Piano instruction Studio-Sternberg School 10 S. 18th St. Philadelphia

School of Music and Arts Richard Leech Stearns, Director 150 Riverside Drive, cor. 87th St

ELBERT, concert pianist. Pupils accepted. 16 S. Pine St., Lewistown, Pa.

F. W. Piano instruction based on his personal instruction by Reincke, Scharwenka & Liszt. Head Piano Dept. N. Y. School of Music and Arts, 120 Riverside Drive, Tel. 4804 Stuyvesant

EDWARD, instruction in the Art and Science of Piano Playing. Most approved modern principles. N. Y. School of Music and Arts, 120 Riverside Drive, Tel. 4804 Stuyvesant

HARRY COLIN, 430 W. 119 St., N. Y. C. Teacher of Singing. Complete control of voice thru the understanding of Nature's Vocal Law.

CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC A modern institution with a strong faculty 540 E. State Street, Trenton, N. J.

CHARLES Correspondence instruction, Musical Theory, Harmony, Melody Writing, Counterpoint and Musical Form. for each course is Twenty Dollars, payable one-half in STATE NORMAL SCHOOL, California, Penna.

MRS. A. M. Piano School and Conservatory 190 West 72nd St., New York

WESTERN

CONSERVATORY 70 Instructors Piano, Voice, Organ, Violin, etc. Kimball Hall Chicago

COURSE OF MUSIC STUDY Kindergarten and Primary Dept. D. 246 Highland Ave., N.E. Detroit, Mich.

Musical College, 57th year. Leading School in America. Piano, Vocal, Violin, Organ, Theory, P. S. M. 620 S. Mich. Ave., Chicago.

Conservatory of Music Established 1867. Highland Ave. Cincinnati, Ohio

CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC 1000 Students. 60 Teachers 1013 Woodward Ave., Detroit, Mich.

Conservatory of Music Galesburg, Illinois Catalog free Wm. F. Bentley, Director

ANNA M. Pupil of Leschitzky. Send 50c for Pupils' Lesson Assignment and Record Book. Teachers' Normal Training Classes June 26th to August 4th. Free information Star 300 Fine Arts Bldg., CHICAGO.

INSTITUTE OF MUSIC Robert Wall, Director 1359 Vine St., Denver, Colorado

SOUTHERN

SOUTHERN CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC Gilmore Ward Bryant, Dir. Est'd 1898 All Degrees Conferred Durham, N. C.

School of Music, W. C. Mayfair, Dean Spartanburg, S. C.

VERSE COLLEGE

mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Always send your full name and address. No questions will be answered when this has been neglected.

Only your initials or a chosen nom de plume will be printed. Make your questions short and to the point.

Questions regarding particular pieces, metronomic markings, etc., not likely to be of interest to the greater number of ETUDE readers will not be considered.

Chromatic or Diatonic.

Q. When is a semitone (or half-step) chromatic and when is it diatonic? What is the exact meaning of these words? J. H., Potsdam, N. Y.

A. The semitone is chromatic when the pitch of a note is altered by an accidental, without changing its name, e.g., G to G \sharp , or B to B \sharp , or F \sharp to E \sharp ; these are all chromatic semitones. A semitone is diatonic when the name changes, e.g., F \sharp to G, A to B \flat , A \sharp to B, G \flat to F, A \flat to G \flat .—Chromatic from the Greek *chroma*, color, from the intermediate notes having been formerly printed in colors. Diatonic, from the Greek *dia*, through, *teinon*, to stretch, meaning an extending of the voice through tones or sounds. The word chromatic is applied to notes altered chromatically and not in the scale indicated by the key-signature. The word diatonic is applied to the regular notes of the scale or key as indicated by the signature, or to a passing related key.

International Copyright.

Q. What is the duration of a musical copyright, as between this country and England? What does the copyright secure?—ARY D., Boston.

A. Twenty-eight years, which may be granted an extension of fourteen years more. It secures the right to copy, to perform and to import.

Transponirende.

Q. What is meant by "Transponirende Instrumente"?—H. M., Phila., Pa.

A. It is German for "transposing instruments." A transposing instrument is one which transposes the pitch an interval represented by the difference between the name of the instrument and the note C. The C clarinet does not transpose but plays in the key indicated. The B flat clarinet reads the music in the key of C but sounds it in B flat, a whole tone lower. The A clarinet reads in C, but sounds (transposes) a minor third lower; and so forth for nearly all the so-named transposing instruments, which are: the B flat and the A clarinet, the E flat clarinet transposing a minor third above; the Cor anglais and the Corno di bassetto, a perfect fifth below; a C horn, an octave below; a D horn, a minor seventh below; an E horn, a minor sixth below; a B flat alto horn, a major second below; a B flat basso horn, a ninth below; the piccolo flute, an octave above; the double bassoon an octave below; the double-bass (string), an octave below; the B flat trumpet, a major second below; a D trumpet, a major second above.

Sons of J. S. Bach.

Q. Among the many musicians of the Bach family were there any of the sons of the great Johann Sebastian Bach who became celebrated by their music and is any of it worth studying to-day?—S. A. M., 13th St., Philadelphia, Pa.

A. It would appear that the most talented, as a musician, of the sons of Bach was the eldest, Wilhelm Friedemann (1710-1741). Exceptionally gifted and occupying first-class positions, he might have attained a situation in the world of music second only to that of his great father had it not been for his irregular life and dissipated habits. As it was, however, he died in a state of complete poverty, a degenerate. He is often referred to as the "Bach of Halle," where he held the post of organist to the church of St. Mary, until 1764.

His younger brother, Karl Philipp Emanuel (1714-1788), became chamber musician (1740) to Frederick the Great of Prussia, but left that to succeed Telemann as organist and director of the music at the church of Hamburg (1767). He wrote the first methodical work on clavier playing and contributed a large number of compositions for the piano, besides many song and church compositions. By many he has been considered as the creator of the sonata; but, while he undoubtedly helped its development, the real innovator in sonata form for the clavier and in the technic of composition, as well as the true precursor of the modern style of instrumental music was Johann Wenzel Anton Stamitz (1717-1757). Nevertheless the six sonatas for piano, edited by Hans von Bülow and six others, edited by H. M. Schletterer, as well as the two string quartets (in G and F) and the trio for two violins and bass are well worth studying by the serious musician. He is often referred to as the "Bach of Berlin" or the "Bach of Hamburg."

The youngest brother, Johann Christian (1735-1782), a talented composer, in the style of his brother C. P. Emanuel, whose

pupil he was, wrote a very great number of compositions in various forms: operas, oratorios, cantatas, arias, songs, part songs, symphonies, concertos, quintets, quartets, &c. What chiefly concerns us to-day is the fact that he was the first to play upon a piano—a piano with hammers—in a concert and that, by the vast quantity of his piano compositions, he was the means of popularizing that instrument. He is often referred to as the "Bach of Milan" or the "Bach of England."

Corelli's Rank.

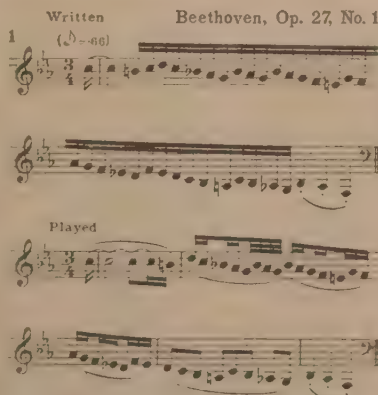
Q. How does Corelli rank among composers of his time and of his nation? Are not his works quite out of date now?—E. D., Pittsburgh.

A. Arcangelo Corelli (1653-1713) was the chief representative of the Italian classical violin school; an excellent performer, but without seeking applause by his virtuosity. He exercised great influence over the composers of his time, notably over Handel. His works are so little "out-of-date" that they form the *vade-mecum* or indispensable book of studies for all violinists. A very good edition of his complete works was prepared and published by J. Joachim (Augener, London), the celebrated violinist and pedagogue.

Changing the Text.

Q. I have always had it strongly drilled into me by all the teachers I have ever had that I ought never to change in any respect, or in any way to interfere with the compositions of the great composers—that they should be played or sung exactly as written, without alteration or addition whatsoever. Is this a law which admits of no exception? Cannot some latitude be allowed the performer, that is, the interpreter?—MARION, Broad St., Philadelphia.

A. The greatest respect and fidelity to the exact reading of the works of all composers and particularly of those of the great composers must be observed; no alteration or addition to the notes, either in pitch or in time, can be tolerated. (a) Exception, however, may be made for compositions written for the piano, before the compass of the keyboard was extended to that of the present time, wherein it is quite evident that an octave passage or a figure would have been carried lower or higher, in order to complete the idea symmetrically, had the keyboard permitted. (See Beethoven, Sonata, Op. 2, No. 3, third measure from end of Allegro con brio, where bass would continue in broken octaves down to lowest C; the same, Sonata, Op. 10, No. 3, Presto movement, continue the figure of preceding measures; the same, Op. 13, first note of measure 36 of Rondo would undoubtedly have been an A \sharp ; the same, Op. 31, No. 3, measure 51 of the Allegretto vivace should be a replica of measure 51 an octave higher. Up to the date of this last work Beethoven's piano had a keyboard of five octaves, from F one octave below the stave of the bass clef, up to F one octave above the stave of the G clef.) (b) There is yet another species of change which we are allowed to make, when we know enough of rhythm and phrasing to be able to do so with authority. Many of the masters have omitted signs of phrasing, leaving the notes and their groups their themes and episodes, etc., to speak for themselves. Also, printers' errors and careless editing have given us music which the composer would certainly re-edit. One example will suffice here: Beethoven, Sonata, Op. 27, No. 1.



Rough and Tumble

FROM the time they get up until they go to bed at night, the buoyant animation of youth is hard on hosiery. Holes that almost defy mending, make the hosiery bills loom large.

Velvet Grip HOSE SUPPORTERS

with the famous Oblong All-Rubber Button Clasp protect the stockings and are very GENTLE on hosiery.

Please ask for them by name. GEORGE FROST COMPANY, Boston Makers, Boston Garters—Velvet Grip—for Men

STAMMER NO MORE Kill the fear of stammering. Re-education the key. The widely-famed Hatfield Method fully outlined in an accurate, dependable, worthwhile book—HOW TO STOP STAMMERING. It has inspired thousands. Free copy today. THE HATFIELD INSTITUTE, 109 N. Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.

SCHOOL OF POPULAR MUSIC Christensen SYNCOPATION Rag, Jazz and Popular Piano Playing, Saxophone or Banjo taught quickly at "Christensen Schools" in 90 cities or lessons by mail. Booklet sent free. Courses for beginners or advanced players. TEACHERS WANTED Where We Are Not Represented SCHOOL OF POPULAR MUSIC Christensen Established 1908 20 E. Jackson, Suite 4 Chicago Hear Axel Christensen on Paramount Records

MUSICAL TECHNIQUE WITHOUT PRACTICE Reading Music at Sight, Rapid Fingering, Flexibility of Wrists and a fine Vibrato for Pianists, Violinists and Cellists acquired by a few minutes' daily practice away from the instrument. NO APPARATUS. STATE IF A TEACHER. Write for FREE illustrated book. COWING INSTITUTE, 500 Fifth Ave., Room 221-B, New York City

FRECKLES Don't Hide Them With a Veil; Remove Them With Othine—Double Strength This preparation for the treatment of freckles is usually so successful in removing freckles and giving a clear, beautiful complexion that it is sold under guarantee to refund the money if it fails. Don't hide your freckles under a veil; get an ounce of Othine and remove them. Even the first few applications should show a wonderful improvement, some of the lighter freckles vanishing entirely. Be sure to ask the druggist for the double-strength Othine; it is this that is sold on the money-back guarantee.

Protect that cavity! Guard against further decay. Stop the ache. Treat cavity regularly with Dent's Toothache Gum. It does four things for bad teeth. DENT'S TOOTHACHE GUM 1. Stops toothache instantly. 2. Cleanses & protects cavity. 3. Retards further decay. 4. Destroys all odor. Contains no creosote or harmful ingredients. Does not spill or dry up like liquids. At all druggists 25c, or by mail upon receipt of price. Made for 35 years by C. S. Dent & Co., Detroit. Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Left Hand Finger Pressure

MANY violin students fail to produce a clear, resonant tone because they fail to exert sufficient pressure on the strings with the fingers of the left hand. Every instruction book strives to impress on the violin student that he must hold the strings firmly to the fingerboard, and that he must let the left hand fingers fall with considerable force on the strings; but how many do it?

It stands to reason that if the string is not held forcibly to the fingerboard, the resulting tone will be muffled and dull, without that clear, ringing brilliance so necessary in a fine tone. Especially is this noticeable in playing pizzicato passages. Hold the string lightly against the fingerboard, with small pressure, and the resulting tone will be hardly audible. Then hold the string against the fingerboard with great force, and the pizzicato rings out like the tones of a harp. It is often a good object lesson to the pupil to have him demonstrate this fact during the lesson, first playing a note with light pressure, and then with very strong pressure. The difference will be so marked that he will never forget it, and he will strive thereafter to exert sufficient pressure with the fingers of his left hand.

In playing rapid scale passages and runs, letting the fingers fall with force on the strings, gives them fine accent and rhythm. Virtuoso violinists with very strong fingers often carry this so far that the audience can hear their fingers striking the string and fingerboard, while they are playing in concert.

It is human nature, when both right and left arms and hands are occupied, to make the motions and pressure the same in both. For this reason the student must be careful not to develop the same pressure in both right and left arms and fingers. The work of each must be independent. Very often the left hand fingers will be exerting strong pressure, while the bow arm is exerting hardly any.

Strad Prices

THE remarkable advance in price which has taken place in the violins of Stradivarius may be judged from the following. In 1900 a prominent firm of violin dealers in this country offered a fine Stradivarius for \$6,000; and it was listed for that amount in their catalog. During the present year the same firm is offering several Strads, the best of which is priced at \$25,000. Stradivarius violins are like paintings by Raphael or Murillo. Only a certain number are in the world, and they cannot be duplicated.

The Horse Hair of Violin Bows

VIOLINISTS often wonder whence comes the hair used on the bows, without which the most eloquent Stradivarius violin is practically voiceless. The "Scientific American" informs us that horses are bred in Russia for this purpose. The finest bows are constructed with hair from white horses, and special ranches are maintained for the breeding of horses whose hair is of that color.

The primary sorting of the hair takes place at the ranch, from which it goes to the bleacher, who bleaches the hair with sulphur. It is bound up in hanks of 100 to 150 hairs, and the hanks are then ready for export. One hank usually goes to a bow. On arrival at the bow factory or the repair room of a large dealer, the hair is combed and fixed on the end with shellac. The hair is straightened out by means of a special comb.

"All training is founded upon the principle that culture must precede proficiency."

—Herbert Spencer.

The Violinist's Etude

Edited by ROBERT BRAINE

It is the Ambition of THE ETUDE to make this Department
"A Violinist's Magazine Complete in Itself"

A Late Start

FROM a number of letters which have been received, many readers seem to have gotten the impression that the editor of the violin department advised against any one commencing the study of the violin after the age of childhood. This mistaken impression no doubt gained ground through articles and brief answers to questions from correspondents inquiring whether a late start would prevent their becoming concert violinists and fitting themselves for other advanced professional work. In cases of that kind, the answer has always been against trying for the profession with the handicap of a late start.

A young lady recently wrote to the department, stating that she had been studying the violin for eight months, having started at the age of seventeen. She sent a list of what she had studied in the eight months. This list included Kreutzer, Fiorillo, Rode and similar studies, and pieces of a similar grade of difficulty. The course was one which a violin student of great talent would have been proud to have finished in four or five years. The correspondent then asked, at the rate she was progressing, how long it would take her to appear on the concert stage. She stated that she would be satisfied with nothing less than becoming an artist on the violin of the "very first rank" (like Elman, Kreisler and Heifetz). The *very first rank* was underscored.

Now, in a case of this kind, the only thing to do was to advise the young lady as early as possible that her ambition was hopeless; that she was beginning her education some years after the artists named had completed theirs. Other correspondents who disclosed their ambition of becoming world-famous violinists, after commencing to study when fifteen to thirty years of age, were told the same thing. Others who had started from fifteen to twenty, but who were more modest in their ambitions and would be satisfied with teaching or playing in orchestras where music of medium difficulty was played, were advised that their hopes might be gratified in a measure if they were talented and industrious, but that they were taking the risk of attaining only a moderate financial success, owing to their handicap of such a late start.

Where Age is no Limit

In the case of late beginners who love the violin for its own self, and who wish to play simply for their own pleasure and the pleasure of their friends in an amateur way, there is no limit to the age at which the study of the violin may be started. I have known men and women to start in their seventies and still learn to play songs and simple pieces which they loved well enough so that they got intense gratification out of their violin work. Time hangs heavily on the hands of men and women in their declining days, and a fascinating art like violin playing, even although the results are crude, often brightens these declining days and proves the bright spot in a life filled with gloom.

People starting in their twenties and thirties, even although they may not be able to master the Mendelssohn concerto or Sarasate's *Zigeunerweisen*, are often

able to master music of moderate difficulty in a passable manner. They can play in violin duets, trios, quartets and other forms of ensemble work, and in orchestras, amateur or sometimes professional, if the music used is not too difficult for them.

The late beginner in violin playing who has a genuine love for violin music gains additional advantage from his studies through his increased understanding and enjoyment of the playing of concert violinists and symphony orchestras. A man who started the violin at forty-five once said to me: "I feel amply repaid for all my studies, because when I go to a violin recital by a great violinist I can appreciate his wonderful playing so much more. One has to study the instrument in a practical way to know the wonders which these great violinists are accomplishing in their concert playing."

Stradivarius Violins

How many violins did Stradivarius make during his long and busy life? This has always been a question of the greatest interest to violinists and violin authorities. Of course there is no possible way of ascertaining the exact number. One musical authority sets it at 2,000. Another, after much historical research and tracing of instruments known to be in existence at present, puts the number at 1,116 instruments. Of these, 540 violins, 12 violas and 50 violoncellos are said to have survived. This makes a total of 602 Stradivarius instruments known to be in existence at the present day, if the figures are correct, and leaves 514 unaccounted for. It is these 514 unaccounted-for Strads that interest the man who finds an old fiddle in his attic, bearing the magic name of Stradivarius on its musty label, pasted inside the fiddle. He jumps to the conclusion that he has found one of those unaccounted for, and sees visions of wealth in the near future.

Of course there is an infinitesimal proportion of real Strads, not previously known to be in existence, among the millions of imitations scattered all over the world, just as there are a few large pearls in a mountain of oyster shells; but it is like looking for the proverbial needle in a haystack to find one.

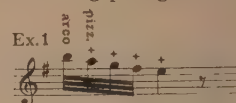
Stradivarius, besides being the premier violin maker of the world, was a miracle of industry; for we find him still busily engaged in making violins at the age of ninety-four. He left quite a number of violins unfinished at his death, many of which were completed by his pupils. The labels in these latter instruments read: "*Sub-disciplina di Ant. Stradivarius*," or "*Sotte la disciplina di Ant. Stradivarius*," meaning, "Under the Instruction of Ant. Stradivarius."

Stradivarius sold some of these matchless violins at a price equal to about \$20 of American money. However, this represented a larger value in those days than it would to-day.

"Does that musician talk a lot about himself? An empty wagon makes a lot of noise."

Left-Hand Pizzicato

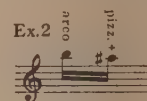
A CORRESPONDENT wishes to know how to play the following passage:



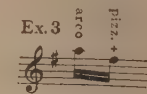
This is a passage in left-hand pizzicato. The four fingers of the left hand are placed on the E string in position to produce the notes designated. The first B is struck with the bow, preferably the point. The four fingers are then drawn, one after the other, from the string, with a sideways, plucking motion which produces the pizzicato notes. The fingers must exert great pressure on the string; otherwise, the pizzicato will not be clear. There is a saying among violinists that one must have "fingers as strong as steel" to play scale passages in left-hand pizzicato. Crosses are placed above notes intended to be played with left-hand pizzicato.

In executing passages of this kind, it is necessary to place the fingers over the string, somewhat to the left, so that they can get a purchase on the string sufficient to make it sound when plucked. It thus be seen that the string is not plucked by the exact center of the finger tip, but the case when playing ordinary passages with the bow, but the fingers lap over the string to the left, hooking the string as it were.

Scale figures of this kind, in left-hand pizzicato, require great strength in the fingers. The closer the plucking finger is to the note produced, the more difficult is to make it sound. For instance, in the following:



it is difficult to make the A sharp sound, since the finger which plucks the string is only a semi-tone distant from the note. In the following example the difficulty whatever in making a ringing pizzicato, because the plucking finger (the third, in this case) is only a tone and a half higher than the note (F sharp).



Descending, two-octave, left-hand pizzicato scales are often used in piece-bravura style. DeBériot uses them effectively in his *First Concerto*, and they are used in many compositions full of musical fireworks. Such scales are simple but are bound to be more or less unattractive because it is impossible to produce all with equal volume and clearness. The form of the scale is broken, also, by the fact that one note on each string must be played with the bow, in order to start a series of pizzicato notes.

Catches the Audience

With all its shortcomings, left-hand pizzicato passages are wonderfully effective with audiences. For some mysterious reason, ordinary concert-goers, who are not well versed in violin technique, seem to be possessed with the idea that left-hand pizzicato work is the most difficult feat possible in violin playing. Witness the rapturous wonder and applause which always follow a skillful rendering of the left-hand pizzicato passages in Sarasate's *Zigeunerweisen* (Gypsy Dance). Sarasate well knew the effectiveness of this showy bit of clap-trap, and he used it in a number of his pieces.

While he may not have discovered the germ of the idea of the left-hand pizzicato, Paganini was the first to make

on an extensive scale. He used left-hand pizzicato scales, arpeggi and single notes, and often wrote a left-hand pizzicato accompaniment to melodies played with the bow, in his compositions. In his day, the violinists of the severely classical school neglected the use of the left-hand pizzicato, making of charlatanism, but their professors failed to prevent its acceptance by the musical world, and it has been used by good composers ever since the days of

Paganini as a legitimate effect in bravura compositions.

It is said that Paganini got his ideas for left-hand pizzicato from playing the guitar, an instrument of which he was very fond. In guitar playing, descending slurred passages are executed in a similar manner to left-hand pizzicato playing on the violin, except that the string is struck by a finger of the right hand instead of the bow, as in violin playing, where necessary.

The Art of Bowing

By Robert Alton

THERE is little doubt that the correct use of the fiddle bow is an art, and one in which in many instances it takes many years to gain thorough proficiency. Many violinists unhesitatingly assert that it is "the bow which plays the music," and there is much truth in this statement. Fingering and the use of the left hand generally form a lesser proposition than the correct use of the right arm; and no one who takes up the study of the violin will progress far without the use of the bow is seriously

perhaps the worst fault of the beginner is a tendency to swing the whole arm from the shoulder, instead of using the wrist and forearm (especially the former) for the bow. This fault throws the whole bow out of correct alignment with the bridge, and produces an unevenness of action of the hair, produces a semi-circular action on the strings absolutely fatal to good tone. It is one grave fault which the beginner must continually guard against. And the effective way of overcoming the difficulty is the correct action of the wrist. One who keeps the wrist stiff and rigid will possibly develop into a fine violinist.

Correct Wrist Action

The simplest way perhaps to describe the correct wrist action is to state that the bow of the bow must be kept parallel with the bridge throughout the stroke, with the hair lying over towards the fingerboard but not too much. It is practically impossible to carry out a full length stroke correctly without using the wrist in the correct manner. It must be borne in mind that the stroke must be practiced on all four strings. At the butt or frog end of the bow the wrist will be arched over, the hand and fingers pointing downward over the strings. As the stroke progresses, the wrist gradually falls and the arm is pushed slightly forward from the body, until at the tip or point end of the bow, and the wrist is bent backward, the hand and fingers pointing at right angles to the arm, away from the body. This movement, however, is used in conjunction with another important one, the movement of the forearm.

The upper stroke of the bow, i. e. toward the point, necessitates the forward and out-

ward movement of the upper arm from the elbow to the shoulder; but as the stroke progresses downward toward the tip, the upper arm falls inward toward the body and becomes practically stationary, the work being done by wrist and forearm. This movement is to be noted in the work of any good violinist, and the practice of sticking out the elbow at right angles to the body is both ridiculous and ungraceful. Many old-fashioned teachers of the violin caused the pupil to hold a pad under his armpit, while playing, in order to prevent this tendency on the part of the beginner to push out the elbow, and the practice was and is a good one.

Automatic Forearm

It is to be noticed that the upper part of the arm from elbow to shoulder seldom or never goes backward beyond the perpendicular or vertical position. As soon as the stroke of the bow downwards brings the upper arm vertical, and in line with the body, the forearm automatically comes into action.

Teachers differ much, as to the correct position of the fingers on the stick, and this is accentuated by the difference between various hands, and the length of different fourth or little fingers. It is advisable, where possible, to keep the little finger tip on the stick throughout playing, but there are certain types of hands where this is not feasible; and in these cases the insistence on the rule is productive of trouble. There should be a certain latitude with regard to the position of the fingers on the stick, the main point is that the forefinger should not be allowed to slip over the stick beyond the first joint of the finger. The bow is controlled mainly by the first and second fingers; and in certain positions of the upper or butt end of the bow the second and third fingers are the chief controlling factors, the first finger sliding backward until the tip just lies on the stick and acts as a balance.

Providing the foregoing somewhat sketchy hints are constantly attended to during practice, there is no reason why the pupil should not develop a fine, powerful and, above all, correct action of the bow hand; and once this is gained, the player is a long way on the road.

He Visions His Tone

By Marion G. Osgood

Two violin pupils met at their teacher's house. A musician friend of the teacher was present also. It happened that each was to play the same piece the next day, from the Mendelssohn Concerto. Both pupils possessed talent; both had excellent execution, pure intonation; they were classified as being in the same class. The violin of each pupil was of the same make, and they studied under the same teacher. They were lads of about the same age, and in many things were equally well musically. Yet what a difference

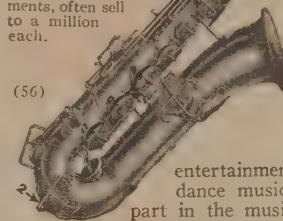
in their tone quality! One played with a beautiful, resonant, singing tone, full of expression, while the tone of the other was hard, monotonous, expressionless. It might be said of the two, that one possessed a tone of gold, the other, a tone of brass. After the lads had left the studio the friend asked the reason of this phenomenon.

"The reason," replied the teacher, "is that George *visions* his tone, *feels* it, even as he creates it. When it comes forth it is, therefore, beautiful. Alfred, the other? Well, Alfred plays merely notes!"



PAUL WHITEMAN
The Maestro who Symphonized Syncopation. Victor Records by Paul Whiteman and his Orchestra, all played with Buescher Instruments, often sell to a million each.

(56)



Be the Paul Whiteman of Your Town

You may have the talent to develop into an internationally famous musician like Paul Whiteman. Paul Whiteman's Orchestra is the highest paid in the world. Whether you expect to develop into a great artist, or just want to play for your own and your friends' enjoyment, start your musical career with a

BUESCHER

True-Tone Saxophone

It is the easiest of all wind instruments to play and one of the most beautiful. With the aid of the first three lessons, which are sent without charge, the scale can be mastered in an hour; in a few weeks you can be playing popular music. Practice is a pleasure because you learn so quickly. You can take your place in a band within 90 days, if you so desire. Unrivalled for home entertainment, church, lodge, or school. In big demand for orchestra dance music. A Saxophone will enable you to take an important part in the musical development of your community. It increases your popularity and your opportunities, as well as your pleasure.

"Finest Instruments He Ever Heard"

Paul Whiteman recently wrote: "Buescher Saxophones match all the soft effects of the string choir, are equal to any demand in legato or staccato effect, have much more volume than the strings and a superb richness and variety of tone-color. Buescher Saxophones, Trumpets, Trombones and Bases are the finest instruments I have ever seen or heard. We use no other make at the Palais Royal, in our occasional theatrical engagements or in our Victor Records."

True-Tone Musical Instruments have helped make famous Tom Brown, Art Hickman, Clyde Doerr, Donald Clark, Clay Smith, Guy Holmes, Meyer Davis, Joseph C. Smith, Ben Selvin, Ben Krueger, Henry Santrey, Vincent Lopez, Carl Fenton, Gene Rodemich, Dan Russo, and thousands of others; \$500 to \$1,000 weekly for but two hours a day is not uncommon for musicians of such ability to earn. Hear their records on the phonograph. 75 per cent. of all popular phonograph records are played with Buescher Instruments. Ask for pictures of the Nation's Record Makers.

Free Trial—Easy Payments

You may order any Buescher Saxophone, Cornet, Trumpet, Trombone or other Band or Orchestra Instrument without paying in advance, and try it six days in your own home, without obligation. If perfectly satisfied, pay for it on easy payments. Mention the instrument interested in and a complete catalog will be mailed free.

Saxophone Book Free

Buescher Saxophones have almost entirely taken the place of string instruments in all nationally popular orchestras. Our Free Saxophone Book tells which Saxophone takes violin, 'cello and bass parts and many other things you would like to know. Send coupon for a copy.

BUESCHER BAND INSTRUMENT CO.

Makers of Everything in Band and Orchestra Instruments

3256 Buescher Block

Elkhart, Indiana

**Sax Invented the Saxophone
Buescher Perfected It**

Buescher Band Instrument Co.

3256 Buescher Block, Elkhart, Ind.

Gentlemen:

I am interested in the instrument checked

below:

Saxophone.... Cornet.... Trombone.... Trumpet....

(Mention any other instrument interested in)

Name.....

Street Address.....

City.....

PROMPT MAIL ORDER SERVICE TO RECORD BUYERS

Victor and Brunswick Records, send for lists.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

1710-1712-1714 Chestnut Street

Philadelphia, Pa.

ZABEL BROTHERS CO. INC.
MUSIC PRINTERS, ENGRAVERS AND LITHOGRAPHERS

Send for
ITEMIZED PRICE LIST
Write to us about anything in this Line
The Music Supplement of this Magazine is Printed by Us

Fifth St. and Columbia Ave., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

JASCHA HEIFITZ

the wonder violinist, after playing two Conn violins, said: "They are very good violins—well made, powerful and even in tone, and besides they play with sympathy. That is, the player can feel the tone."



Conn Wonder Violins

Their exceptional quality, instantly recognized by the most exacting, is based on perfect model (Stradivarius or Guarnerius as desired) highest grade of wood and varnish and expert craftsmanship. Compare the tone and be convinced. Remember mere age is no guarantee of value in a violin. Free Trial; Easy Payments. Send for catalog.

C. G. CONN Ltd., 713 Conn Bldg. Elkhart, Indiana

CONN

WORLD'S LARGEST MANUFACTURERS OF HIGH GRADE BAND AND ORCHESTRA INSTRUMENTS

Gemünder

1846 THE VIOLIN NAME OF FAME 1922
ALL KINDS OF VIOLINS
For All Kinds of Players

MODERN USED & ANTIQUE
"HOW TO SELECT VIOLINS FOR PERSONAL USE"
and other instructive literature and catalogues free.
AS EXPERT VIOLIN MAKERS AND PLAYERS our vast experience is at your command.
Violins sent for testing; also on easy payments; defective instruments returned and results specified in advance. BOWS, CASES and CHOICEST STRINGS.
"THE VIOLIN WORLD"—the instructive Violin Magazine—\$1.50 per year. Established 1892.

AUGUST GEMÜNDER & SONS

Violin Makers, Repairers and Dealers, Exclusively
125 WEST 42nd ST., NEW YORK

EASY ORCHESTRA MUSIC

that will interest

Music Supervisors and Teachers:
Stuber's "Instrumental Music Course" for school and class work with orchestra, for very beginners. This course has been used for over three years in public schools with thousands of pupils.

Root's Beginner's Orchestra No. 1. is easy and will afford a repertoire for school concerts and keep the pupil interested. This book has been introduced into thousands of schools, convents and other similar organizations with great success.

Root's Beginner's Band Book No. 1. has scales and exercises in each book and twelve easy pieces for ensemble playing. Arranged for all Saxophone parts.

Samples upon request

E. T. ROOT & SONS

1530 East 55th St. Chicago, Ill.

VIOLINS and CELLOS

Sold on Time Payments
GENUINE ITALIAN STRINGS

Send for Violin and Cello Catalogue

A. J. OETTINGER

Musicians' Supply Company
60 LaGrange Street Boston, Mass.

On Credit VIOLINS

Deep, Mellow, Soulful

We are makers of high-grade violins, instruments of the finest tonal quality, appreciated by the greatest artists. Easy terms. If desired. Get details today.

GUSTAV V. HENNING

2424 Gaylord St., Denver, Colo.

BUNIONS!

Hump Vanishes — Pains Stop
TRY IT AT MY RISK

New, marvelous way to treat bunions. Stops pain almost instantly—banishes the ugly hump and tired, swollen, burning condition. You can wear a smaller shoe with comfort—Test it at my risk. First trial convinces. No apparatus, no plaster, no shield or pad. It is amazing so quick, so sure does it act. Don't waste time and money on useless methods. Don't suffer. Try PEDDYNE at my risk. Write today before you do another thing. Just say "I want to try PEDDYNE"

Address KAY LABORATORIES, Dept. E-866 Illinois

186 North LaSalle Street, Chicago.

Answers to Violin Correspondents

By Robert Braine

Counting, and Grace Notes.

G. N. W.—You could count the study as I have indicated, or you could count 1-2-3-4, without putting the "and" in between. Your letter says, "What is the rule when these notes precede the accent?" You do not say which notes you mean, but I presume you mean the grace notes. In this case the grace notes are played between the beats and do not get the accent.

Gasparo Lorenzini.

W. S. K.—The full name of this maker is Gasparo Lorenzini. He made violins at Piacenza, Italy, in the 18th century. While he could hardly be classed as a famous violin maker, he made some excellent instruments.

Imitation "Strad."

V. K.—Your violin is evidently an imitation Stradivarius made by Sebastian Gotz. I can find no evidence of this maker having been of any note. However, your violin may be a fairly good one, as obscure violin makers often produce good instruments.

Harsh Tone of Violin.

J. B.—I can only guess at what causes the harshness of the first B and C, on the A string of your violin, without seeing the instrument. Possibly the nut is not high enough; or little gutters may have been worn under the A string by the pressure of the fingers on the string.

Fichtl and Castello.

F. P. E.—Martin Mathias Fichtl was a violin maker of the 18th century and made some fair instruments. Could not tell its value without seeing the violin, possibly \$100 to \$200, according to preservation and tone. 2.—Paolo Castello, Genoa (Italy) 1750-1780, was a maker of considerable ability. His best instruments command good prices.

Shifting.

A. G. M.—Your teacher is right. It is only by a thorough education in violin technique, and great experience, that you can learn where the shifting should be done, in music where no positions are indicated and no fingering marked. You will find much good material for helping you learn the rules of shifting in Schradieck's Scales, Hermann Violin School No. 2, and the standard violin studies. Try to remember the shifting in various passages and then when you meet similar passages, apply the same rules to them.

Names as Trade Marks.

G. L. M.—A popular cartoonist has a series of cartoons running under the legend, "But it doesn't mean anything." This would apply to the thousands of violins scattered all over the world branded "Hopf" or "Fried. Aug. Glass." It doesn't mean anything. Of course there were violin makers with these names, but 999 out of every 1,000 violins branded "Hopf" or "Glass," are factory fiddles of very little value, and the names are used simply as trade marks.

Sohn der Haide.

L. R.—If you can play pretty well into Kreutzer, you can play the *Sohn der Haide* by Kellar Bela. This is a very effective concert number of medium difficulty, and would be about what you want for the program you mention.

Starting Late on Violin.

M. E. H.—I would not advise anyone starting as late as nineteen to seek to make a profession of violin playing, for in the profession they would have as competitors so many who had commenced in childhood, when the start should really be made. If one expects to do great things with the violin. However, I would strongly advise you to continue your studies, as you can do a great deal and get a great amount of pleasure from your violin. The profession of violin playing is very exacting, and the requirements for success are getting higher all the time.

Shifting the Finger.

M. E. W.—The rules for shifting and fingering on the E string are the same as for any other string. I do not quite understand your question. 2.—A shoulder pad which presses against the back of the violin stops the vibrations to a certain extent, that is, it decreases the amount of vibrating surface of the back.

Revarnishing.

A. E.—It is quite impossible to advise about your violin without seeing it. The common varnish with which you varnished it may have something to do with the muffled tone, and then, again, it may come from some other cause. A violin should be revarnished by an expert. The present varnish could be scraped off; and the instrument revarnished, but the work should be done by a good violin maker. Possibly the violin is not worth enough to warrant this expense. Send the violin to a reputable violin maker or dealer who has a staff of repairers, and they will be able to advise you what you had better do.

Too Ambitious.

B. P.—You are evidently an intelligent, talented and enthusiastic young violin student, but I fear you are trying to progress too fast. No one plays Kreutzer and Fiorillo after ten months' study. Violin technique is a plant of slow growth. There is nothing so dangerous as over-training. However, this is a matter for your teacher to decide. 2. Your age (seventeen) makes it doubtful if you can become a solo violinist of the first rank, as you say is your ambition. Most of the great concert violinists, at the age of seventeen, were finished artists, playing professionally on the concert stage, with ten years of hard technical work behind them. You could no doubt do a great deal in violin playing, in teaching, orchestra playing, and a certain amount of concert playing, but not of the first rank. I cannot give you an opinion on your violin playing, as I have never heard you play. Why do you not go to Boston, which is near your home, and play for some recognized violin authority and get his opinion. 3. Schweitzer was a famous Hungarian violin maker. His work has been much copied, and there are thousands of violins with labels like yours, which are only imitations.

A Copy.

A. R. B.—Your violin is evidently a copy of a Stainer, but it would be quite impossible to give you any idea of its quality or value without seeing it. The label in the violin means nothing, as it is only a copy of the ones used by Stainer, the greatest violin maker of Germany.

A French Violin Maker.

H. N.—Francois Richard, Paris, was one of the lesser violin makers of France. He made some violins of fair value and quality.

False Label.

R. R., and many others.—There is not one chance in a million that your violin, containing a Stradivarius label, is genuine. There are millions of these imitation Strads scattered all over the world. The only way you could find out definitely would be to send it to an expert judge of violins. This would cost the expert's fee and the express charges both ways. The opinion of local violinists and general music dealers is of little use in this matter.

The Sliding Bow.

H. W.—The reason your bow slides around so much on the string is probably due to insufficient work on open-string bowing, and too little of playing scales slowly, one note to a bow. This must be done very slowly, and not from the music. Watch the point of contact of the hair on the strings, and see that you keep your bow at the same place on the strings. See also that the bow is kept parallel with the bridge at all times. Do this at least twenty minutes a day, not necessarily at one time, but at intervals between other exercises and pieces. Also do it by the clock, as work of this kind is very tedious, and if you guess at the time three minutes seems like ten. For instance, play an exercise, and then do three minutes open string and scale bowing; then play another exercise, and another three minutes bowing.

Too Much Hurry.

W. V. K.—You are trying to progress too fast. If you had done your work with sufficient thoroughness, you certainly would not be playing the *Mendelssohn Concerto*, after only two and one half years of study, that is, if you play all the movements. No amount of talent will take the place of slow, thorough, painstaking technical foundation work. 2.—As you have a teacher, he would be the one to advise you as to the works you should study next. 3.—You can address the musician named, in care of the N. Y. Musical Courier, 473 Fifth Ave., New York city, and it will be forwarded.

One of the books which nearly every violin student has to take, is the set of studies by Mazas, Op. 36. One does not have to be very far advanced to take these studies, but they serve as a splendid preparation for the larger works to be taken up later. Book I, which is to be added to the Presser Collection, contains 30 studies and these studies cover all phases of finger technique, bowing, style, phrasing, etc. Our new edition has been prepared with the utmost care.

ADVANCE OF PUBLICATION OFFER

MAZAS' 30 SPECIAL STUDIES
for the VIOLIN

Op. 36, Book I

Advance of Publication Cash Price, 30 cents, postpaid

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Music Publishers and Dealers, 1710-12-14 Chestnut St., Philadelphia

PICTURE SHOWS THE VEGA LUTE MANDOLIN

DRUMS



BANJO
SAXOPHONE
TRUMPET
TROMBONE
CLARINET

Play a Banjo or Mandolin for pleasure or profit easy to play. Vega instruments used by famous soloists and orchestras. Send for catalog of instrument.

REPAIR ALL INSTRUMENTS

THE VEGA CO.

155 Columbus Avenue

BOSTON, MA

Violin Offerings

Featured
With Great
Success

By

ARTHUR HARTMANN
On His Recent European Tour

Adagio and Allegro

A. Corelli

Arranged and Edited by Arthur Hartmann

A superior arrangement of an excellent program number. One of the splendid series of masterpieces Mr. Hartmann has arranged for violin solo with piano accompaniment.

Catalog No. 13025

Price, 60 cents

Variations for G String Solo (Prayer from Moses in Egypt—Rossini)

N. Paganini

Arranged and Edited by Arthur Hartmann

A novelty, yet one of the most beautiful offerings for the violin. Mr. Hartmann's arrangement takes care of all the finer artistic points.

Catalog No. 13027

Price, 75 cents

Send for folder listing transcriptions and arrangements for violin and piano by Arthur Hartmann, containing excellent suggestions of interest to Artist Violinists and Violin Teachers.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.

Music Publishers and Dealers

1710 - 1712 - 1714 Chestnut Street

PHILADELPHIA :: PENNA

VIOLIN STRING

ETUDE BRAND

Used by the Leading Artists of the Philadelphia Orchestra

Etude "E" String, 3 lengths... \$0.20

Etude "A" String, 2 lengths... .20

Etude "D" String, 2 lengths... .20

Etude "G" String, 1 length... .20

Bundle Lots (30 assorted Strings) 4.25

Prices Given Are Net—No Discount

THEO. PRESSER CO.

1710-1712-1714 Chestnut St., Philadelphia,

Album of Favorite First Position Pieces

FOR VIOLIN AND PIANO

Price, \$1.00

A volume of this kind is of great value in the violin world. It gives a beginner on the violin encouragement through the excellent numbers it contains which are melodious and interesting yet at the same time easy to play. There are twenty-two numbers of real worth arranged in progressive order. Teachers here have an ideal volume for instructive purposes and beginning violinists will find it just the volume to possess for their recreation or recital needs.

THEODORE PRESSER CO.,

1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST. PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Department of Recorded Music

By Horace Johnson

printed from *The New York Sun*. Few people realize the magnitude of the phonograph business at its present stage of development or the remarkable possibilities it possesses for further expansion. In 1908, when the industry first began to assume large proportions, Department of Commerce figures show that 23,314,000 records were sold at a value of \$8,859,000. In 1919 production had increased to 180,-000 records, valued at \$54,025,500. As to the number of machines in use, there is no accurate data available, but the Secretary of the Music Publishers' Association estimates that about 6,000,000 phonographs were in use in the United States in 1921, and that approximately 10,000 were sold in 1922, each of which represents once a permanent market for records. The industry was originally fostered by a monopoly which is non-existent today because all of the fundamental patents have expired. The phenomenal growth of the industry has continued uninterruptedly, but its development has been limited, it is estimated, by two handicaps, namely the unobtainable cost of raw material for recording-shellac and the slow action, clumsy machinery for manufacturing records, heretofore in use. The shellac used in records is the excretion of a resinous gum from trees which grow in the swamp jungles of India reeked with malaria and infested with wild beasts. Gathering it involves such hardships, it is declared, that a large or small production by the natives depends entirely on their economic condition. If times

New Records

Among the July records of the Columbia is a disc of a song which has been a favorite for several years. The song is *The Old Road*, and it is sung by Cyrena Gordon, the contralto of the Chicago Opera Company. John Prindle Scott wrote *The Old Road*, and it is his expression of love for dusty, country path which winds down the hill and past his little white house among the trees. There days journeyed lightly and with quiet, stately tread; there the hum and crows fly cawing to the sun. *The Old Road* is the song of his which he reveres the most, and the song which holds the most cherished memories of him of all his multitudinous compositions. Miss Van Gordon has caught the very spirit which permeates this tenderly written song. Her low tones are round and warm in texture, and her enunciation is clean. As an interlude between stanzas the phrase of *Auld Lang Syne* has been woven into the orchestral accompaniment which helps to set atmosphere for the rest of its interpretation. Mischa Jacobsen, the violinist, plays the beautiful Dvořák concert piece, *Songs My Mother Taught Me*, for the current Columbia bulletin. He plays with a sense of real feeling which is so often absent in phonograph records. His low tones have been tempered with a warm, full utterance in which there is no suggestion of rasping. The Brunswick offer their first record of Michael Bohnen, the new baritone of the Metropolitan, who achieved such astounding acclamation this season. The season is the famous *Two Grenadiers*. Three or three months ago a disk of this production, sung by Feodor Chaliapin, for Victor, was reviewed in three columns. It was loudly praised and is still liked; but Bohnen record seems to surpass the Chaliapin record in every way. Mr. Bohnen completely portrayed the pathetic hymn war. There is a feeling of destruction, ruin and desolation in every note he sings. He takes it at a slower tempo than

Player's Book

School for the Pianoforte—Volume III

By THEODORE PRESSER

PRICE, \$1.00

A Superb Offering for the Instruction of Progressing Young Players in the Various Phases of Piano Technic:

A Work to Follow the Very Successful Volumes
BEGINNER'S BOOK
School for the Pianoforte Volume I
STUDENT'S BOOK
School for the Pianoforte Volume II

"Player's Book" presents pleasing study material arranged in progressive order, treating somewhat in detail trills, octaves, two notes against three, the pedal and other matters necessary to technic.

Throughout pleasing pieces, original and selected from the great writers are used to supplement each group of studies. Several duets are introduced to give variety and altogether the contents of this volume are such as to satisfy more completely the experienced teacher than any other existing work of this grade.

THE most extensively used elementary instructor for the pianoforte is the "Beginner's Book." This instructor had not been on the market long before thousands of requests were coming in for a book that would carry the pupil further in as attractive and as thorough a manner as the "Beginner's Book" covered the elementary study.

The result was the "Student's Book" which also has enjoyed extraordinary success. It was only proper that the third volume for which a great demand was manifested, should be made a worthy sequel to the others, and despite the insistent demands for its immediate issuance, Mr. Presser steadfastly held to his desire to make it the best study work of its class and grade regardless of time necessary to its preparation.

Over a year was used for seeking out as well as for writing material to make up this third volume. It has been called the "Player's Book" because it covers that period of study where the student is becoming proficient enough to play practically any number not beyond the third grade. Many flattering comments already have reached us upon this work.

Teachers may secure for examination any one or all three of the volumes of Theodore Presser's "School for the Pianoforte."

The Amazing Number of Advance Orders for "Player's Book" indicated the Great Demand for New Material of this Grade

THEODORE PRESSER CO., Philadelphia, Pa.
MUSIC PUBLISHERS AND DEALERS Established 1883 1710-12-14 CHESTNUT STREET

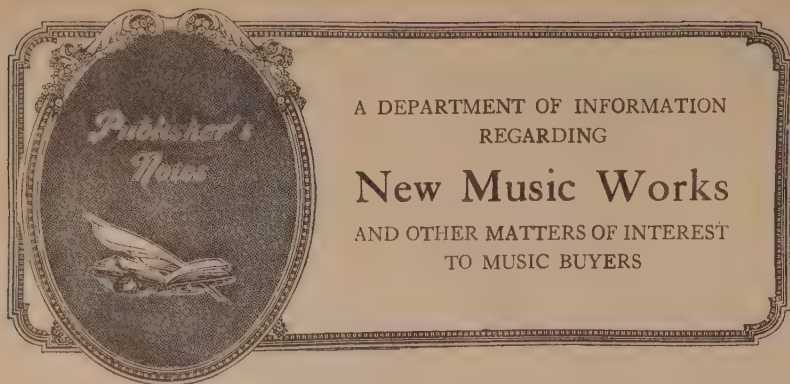
Prompt, Guaranteed Delivery to All Parts on VICTOR AND BRUNSWICK RECORDS

A large stock of these favorite records always on hand, kept up-to-date with new records as soon as they appear. Our service to mail order patrons is unsurpassed. Catalogs and selected lists cheerfully sent on request.
THEODORE PRESSER CO. 1710-1712-1714 CHESTNUT STREET PHILADELPHIA, PA.

WHAT THE WORLD'S GREATEST PIANO TEACHERS DEMAND

- The most famous piano teachers of musical history from Czerny to the present day have always demanded a thorough drill in scales and arpeggios from all their pupils.
- Several of the most distinguished teachers and pianists of the present day have recommended "Mastering the Scales and Arpeggios," by James Francis Cooke, in the most enthusiastic terms.
- Mastering the Scales and Arpeggios, while a complete book of exercises, begins with the simplest possible kind of material which the smallest child can take.
- Entirely new and original ideas and exercises found in this book make scale and arpeggio study a pleasure.
- The sale of the work has increased every year—the best possible test of its real practical worth.
- Mastering the Scales and Arpeggios will be sent to any recognized teacher on sale or on receipt of the price. \$1.50 postpaid.
- You will soon see why Gabrilowitsch, Liebling, Jonas, Goodson and other famous masters of the keyboard have eulogized this work.

Published by the **THEODORE PRESSER COMPANY**
1712 CHESTNUT STREET PHILADELPHIA, PA.



A DEPARTMENT OF INFORMATION
REGARDING

New Music Works

AND OTHER MATTERS OF INTEREST
TO MUSIC BUYERS

NEW WORKS.

Advance of Publication Offers—

July, 1923	Special Offer Price
Album of Six Hand Pieces, Sartorio.....	.35
Album of Trills for the Pianoforte.....	.30
Betty and the Symphony Orchestra—	
Gest.....	.05
Bobolinks, Cantata—Busch.....	.30
Brehm Modern Graded Course—3	
Grades, each.....	.35
Church Orchestra Collection—Parts, each	.15
Church Orchestra Collection, Piano.....	.30
Concerto No. 1. Violin and Piano—	
Accolay.....	.35
Easy Opera Album—Piano Solo.....	.35
Etudes Miniatures—Terry.....	.35
First Grade Book, Bilbro.....	.35
First Piano Lessons at Home—Piano	
Book No. 2 and Writing Book No. 2.....	.50
Forgotten Trails, Song Cycle—Lieurance	
Etude.....	.40
Galla, Mixed Voices, Gounod.....	.15
King of Kings and Lord of All—Stults.	.30
Mazas' 30 Special Violin Studies, Op.	
36. Book 1 (See Violinist's Etude,	
Page 494).....	.30
Mon-dah-min—Cantata—Bliss.....	.35
Musical Progress—Finck.....	.80
Album of Marches.....	.35
New Four-Hand Album.....	.30
New Instruction Book—John M. Williams	.40
Oratorio Songs—4 Vols. (See Singer's	
Etude, Page 485) each.....	.50
Polyphonic Studies for Violin Classes—	
Lehrer.....	.40
Scene de Ballet—deBeriot.....	.30
School of Violin Technic, Sevcik Op. 1	
Part 1.....	.30
Six Piano Pieces—Huerter.....	.30

Summer Business Hours

From June 15th to the early part of September, just before the new teaching season opens, our business hours will be shortened because of the hot weather. It is always our desire to attend to every order on the day it is received, but stopping at five o'clock in the afternoon and one o'clock on Saturday means that there may be a slight delay in orders that would be received after these hours.

Our customers will appreciate the reason for any slight delay that may occur. We would say that this refers particularly to nearby customers and a little care in the time of sending orders to us so that they would not be received late in the afternoon will even so arrange mail delivery that there will be no delay whatsoever.

On Sale Returns and Settlement of Account

Under this head in the June ETUDE particular directions were given with regard to the settlement of accounts of customers dealing with the publishers of the ETUDE. Every customer on our books received a statement June 1st, and with that statement very careful directions were given with regard to the settlement of the monthly account and the return of On Sale Music and the settlement of that not returned.

All accounts for regular purchases are expected to be settled at the present time, the end of the teaching season being the logical time for the final closing up of all business. What we have to say with regard to the settlement of the On Sale account is, however, of great importance, of greater importance even to the customer than to ourselves.

It is perfectly satisfactory to us that any On Sale Music of a character that may be of further use during the summer or during the coming teaching season of 1923-1924 need not be returned. By not

making these returns there is a great saving affecting both parties to the transaction, and the having on hand of this material as the season opens is of considerable convenience. The only condition that we ask in that particular, however, is that we must receive a payment on account of such On Sale Music which will at least pay for what has been used from the package during the time it has been in the customer's possession. The amount to be arranged by correspondence. One more word in this regard is important; additional material will be cheerfully sent to enhance the value of the On Sale Music left on hand and our regular New Music On Sale packages sent out during the teaching season of new attractive music, a small package four or five times during the teaching season, will also add greatly to the usefulness of the stock.

Music not desired should be returned during the summer months so that complete settlement can be made before September 1st, and in that connection there is one very important direction, viz. upon the outside of every package returned whether sent by printed matter mail, or express, or parcel post, there must be written the name and address of the sender in order that proper credit be given.

Presser's Mail Service

To Record Buyers

A Boon to Vacationists

Music forms an important part of many vacations, especially since the talking machine makes it possible to take anywhere music for dancing or entertainment. Those who take advantage of adding to their vacation enjoyment by music will welcome the opportunity to secure promptly records of new numbers or others not in their vacation record library. This opportunity exists in Presser Mail Order Service. Any order for procurable Victor or Brunswick records will be filled accurately and a carefully wrapped bundle containing the records, insured against breakage, will soon reach you. Those who do not have accounts may send an approximate amount with order.

Selected record lists and folders with price quotations on portable Victrolas and Brunswicks will be sent cheerfully to those desiring to receive them.

This is an early vacation suggestion, but the perfect vacation is the well planned one.

Forgotten Trails Song Cycle

By Thurlow Lieurance

We take pleasure in announcing a new volume of songs by Mr. Thurlow Lieurance. Of later years, Mr. Lieurance has been known chiefly through his transcriptions of Indian melodies, including the wonderfully successful song, *By the Waters of Minnetonka*. Mr. Lieurance, however, has a vein of original melody of his own. This is more particularly displayed in the new Song Cycle now under consideration. In this work, only a few Indian themes are used and these but briefly. These songs are all full of romance and the spirit of all outdoors. The songs are named as follows: *In My Bark Canoe*; *Far Off, I See a Paddle Flash*; *A Grey Wood Dove is Calling*; *On Cherry Hill*.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 40 cents per copy, postpaid.

Polishing Up In Summer

Ever see a physician's library, a clergyman's library, a lawyer's library? What about your own? Does it compare with those of men and women in other leading professions; or does it resemble the collection of books that you might expect in the study room of the ordinary somewhat illiterate person? We have gone into studios of musicians that have been very expensively furnished with everything but the real mark of culture—a good library of musical books. Every musical book you buy is an investment, a step ahead, a permanent source of culture, inspiration and information.

This issue is filled with advertisements of splendid books for the progressive music student and teacher. We shall be glad to send you a complete catalog on request. If you have been short of good books pertaining to music, make the break this Summer and start in adding to your home library any of the excellent works by means of which you can make this Summer a source of real progress. Two or three weeks of intensive study with the right book will often enable you to master some branch of musical work that will help you add to the joy of living, to say nothing of increasing your earning power. Pick out your Summer study book now and add one more unit to your library. A new book a week will make this an unforgettable Summer for you.

Summer New Music Packages

Thousands of our patrons are acquainted with our Monthly New Music On Sale Plan. Many of our patrons continue their teaching to some extent during the summer months and to those this note is particularly addressed. To all who desire it, we will send a small package of either piano or vocal music or both, one package in July and one package in August. The packages are made up of our latest publications, the discount the same liberal one as given on regular orders. The music not used or desired to be returned at the convenience of the patron. A postal card will bring these packages to any responsible teacher or professional.

Bobolinks

A Cantata for

Treble Voices

By Carl Busch

This bright, tuneful cantata will have its first hearing in Kansas City early this Fall in a concert of works of Dr. Busch under his direction.

It is a short cantata for children's or women's voices. The text is most happily chosen and the lilt of the music becomes very lovely for children to sing. School Supervisors will find *Bobolinks* suitable for real study. Full orchestration may be rented from the publishers. The time required for rendition is about fifteen minutes. Our advance of publication offer for one copy only is 30 cents, postpaid.

Betty and the Symphony Orchestra

By Elizabeth A. Gest

This is just the story of the instruments of the Symphony orchestra, told in story form for children, and illustrated by cuts of the leading instruments. You are sure to like it for your club. The book is now "out," but we are continuing the special introductory rate of 5 cents for the brochure.

Etude Prize Contest For Musical Compositions

The Etude Prize Contest is now closed and the manuscripts are all under consideration. The utmost care will be taken in making the final awards and as soon as definite decisions are rendered the results will be announced. After this, as soon as possible, all the manuscripts which have not proven successful will be returned to the senders. We wish to take this opportunity of extending our thanks to all the participants for their interest in the Contest and for their generous representation.

Album of Trills For the Piano

We have in contemplation a number of volumes of pieces for the pianoforte, which will include all the phases of technique, have in great part completed the volume of Trills, which we now place on special offer plan.

This series of volumes will include volume each of the following: "Scales," "The Arpeggios," "Octave Running." There will be one volume containing Miscellaneous Technical Devices, as interlocking passages, crossing hands, etc. These little volumes will be illustrated, not with technical but with pieces of medium grade. The first volume of Trills is now on special offer, and we shall be pleased indeed to send copies of the same at the introductory price of 30 cents, postpaid, published.

Brehm Modern Graded Course For the Piano

By Edward Henry Earle

We have purchased the entire catalog of the Brehm Music Company, which formerly at Erie, Pa., and recently Los Angeles, Calif. This catalog is in our possession, and there are a many standard works included in it. We will make an offer from time to time several of the most important of works.

This modern Graded Course by Earle is in three books about the size of the books in Mathews' Standard Graded Course and the three grades take pupil along to between the third and fourth grades of that course. The selections are all of a very pleasing order—they are well done in every respect and will make a very excellent short course of study for students who do not wish to take the entire course of ten grades. The plan is very much the same as Mathews' Graded Course. The selections are the most part different, but of the character, and we take great pleasure in recommending this work to our readers. It gives variety and interest to teacher and pupil. Our special advance price for each grade will be 35 cents, postpaid.

Fruits of the Spirit

By Mrs. Theodore Presser

Mrs. Presser believed that there is a harvest time in every life and that harvest time was the result of constructive thought focused upon the useful beautiful things that come to us every day. With words, beautiful and inspiring, she pointed the way in *Fruits of the Spirit*. It is fine to have so many of who have books, rich in practical instruction, write us and tell us how delightful they are with it. Perhaps you need a work right now to encourage you to make the road a little easier for you. help you see the bright side of it. The special introductory rate is 60 cents.

First Piano Lessons at Home

Piano Book No. 2

Writing Book No. 2

By Anna H. Hamilton

This is an original work by one of the leading educators. It is one of the kind that the critical teacher will be glad to know, as it leads the pupil along paths and makes the study of music the early grades a pleasure, which is a rare gift. Many studies for the children are very technical and uninteresting, but the works of Mrs. Hamilton have made the paths pleasant, and we very glad indeed, to become the pupil of this work. Volume 1 of this work has already been placed on the market. It is a continuation of that volume and includes a writing book which is in hand in hand with the above book. It will not be disappointed in ordering of this second part, and our advance price is very reasonable. It gives the teacher an opportunity to examine new work at a very small outlay. The advance of publication price of the books is 50 cents, postpaid.

1-dah-min **Ojibwa Indian Legend** **tata for Treble Voices** **Paul Bliss**

Indian Legends fascinate and the setting of this Ojibwa Story is attractive. Women's clubs need nov- for programs and here is a thirty- te number, worthy of study and very taining to audiences. There are no and all choruses are either two or -part. The accompaniment is for and here much color is thrown the melodies, many of which are ntic Indian. Ambitious school super- will find this cantata splendid for grades.

Special introductory price in ad- of publication for one copy only is ts, postpaid.

Pianoforte Pieces **Charles Huerter**

These interesting piano pieces Mr. ter has made some pleasing experi- s in ultra modern methods of har- zation. The pieces are all in the h and fifth grades, the titles which self-explanatory are as follows: *A ture, A Nightmare, Shepherd's Song, he Burlesque, Romance Poetique, e Burlesque*. The pieces will be pub- licated collectively in book form.

Special introductory price in nce of publication is 30 cents per , postpaid.

ool of Violin Technic **rcises in the First Position** **O. Sevcik; Op. 1, Part 1**

nce the advent of the Sevcik studies olin teaching, little else has been used e line of technical exercises. We will to the Presser Collection, Book One e Studies Opus One. This book is ted to an exhaustive study of the Position. Intervals, scales, arpeg- and double stops are treated in the thorough manner. All forms of ng are also exploited. Our new on of this work has been prepared ally by one of Mr. Sevcik's best s.

Special introductory price in nce of publication is 30 cents per , postpaid.

sical Progress **H. T. Finck**

fine name for a mighty interesting helpful book. Mr. Finck has spent a me in the musical whirlpool of New , as one of its leading factors. He ade many journeys to far off lands iving musical matters, everywhere. of the riches of such a musical life as collected this volume of material, g only those things which are enter- ing, informing and likely to help the music worker in progressing in his work. The advance of publication is 80 cents.

ne De Ballet **Violin and Piano** **Charles De Beriot**

Beriot's *Scene de Ballet*, is one he picturesque violin pieces that all sts delight in playing. It is also most d as a teaching piece. De Beriot e resources of the instrument as if no better than any other writer the violin. Our new edition of this is being prepared with the utmost and carefully re-edited after com- on with all previous editions.

Special introductory price in nce of publication is 30 cents per , postpaid.

Album of Marches **the Piano**

are preparing an adapted work for hing marches. These are marches to you can "keep step." They are suit- for outdoor marching, gymnasium , and also for indoor recreation. The ions will be taken from the more n marches, and great pains have taken that each selection will be a

Our special introductory price for volume is 35 cents, postpaid.

First Grade Book **For Beginners** **By Mathilde Bilbro**

We are very glad to continue the special offer for this very primary work of Miss Bilbro's. We have no writer who excels Miss Bilbro in producing material for the youngest beginner and in this little work she has put in her very best effort. It introduces everything that is necessary for the youngest child almost at a kinder- garten age, including hand position, and the rudiments as far as necessary. Spell- ing lessons are also included. Besides, this, most excellent advice is given to teachers. If you have any little tots in your class and want to stimulate interest anew in your work, do not fail to pro- cure at least one copy of this work. Our special introductory price is 35 cents, postpaid.

Church Orchestra **Collection**

This new work will be similar in size and scope to our very successful *Popular Orchestra Book*. The contents of the new book however, will be of a different character consisting more particularly of music suitable to be played in Church or at various Sunday gatherings. The in- strumentation will be the same. The parts, while easy to play, will all be effective and the combined effect will be full and rich. In addition to the regular string parts there will be parts for a Solo Violin and for two Obbligato Violins (these latter very easy). The Clarinets and Cornets are in B flat throughout.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 15 cents for each instrumental part; 30 cents for the piano part, postpaid.

Album of Piano Pieces **For Six Hands** **Composed and Arranged** **By A. Sartorio**

This will be the first six-hand collec- tion in our catalog. Mr. Sartorio, who has had a long teaching experience and who is highly gifted as a writer of educa- tional piano music, is especially happy in his various *ensemble* arrangements. In this new album will be found original six-hand compositions by Mr. Sartorio, as well as some very effective arrangements of standard works. All are new and especially written for this volume. The pieces are all of easy or of intermediate grade, just the thing for recital or exhibi- tion purposes.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.

King of Kings and **Lord of All** **A Christmas Cantata** **By R. M. Stults**

Select a Christmas Cantata early in the season and begin rehearsals of the more difficult parts so that every singer may not only know the notes, but may be able to interpret the different shades of mean- ing as expressed by the composer. This new Christmas Cantata for Mixed Voices, with solos for each of the voices, is in two parts; The Promised King and The New-Born King. The choruses are within the ability of the average choir and the solos are very grateful and pleasing. The time required for rendition is about thirty-five minutes. Our offer for one copy only, in advance of publication is 30 cents, postpaid.

New Four Hand Album **For the Pianoforte**

We have in preparation a new Four Hand Album for the pianoforte. These selections will be of medium grade and principally taken from the pages of the ETUDE. We know what great interest is taken in playing the duets appearing in the ETUDE from time to time, and in this volume they can be had in a very conven- ient form. Only the best material will be used and the grade will be uniform. Most of these arrangements have been made in this office and are therefore the original arrangements. Our special advance price for this volume is 30 cents, postpaid.

Polyphonic Studies **For Violin Classes** **By Oscar J. Lehrer**

Teaching violin in class is not only feasible according to the methods of Mr. Lehrer but really desirable. Since the violin is as much of an *ensemble* instru- ment as a solo instrument, playing with others cannot be begun too soon. It aids in the cultivation of rhythm and of cor- rect intonation. In Mr. Lehrer's *Ensemble Method for the Violin*, the students play together right from the beginning, all the exercises being in three-part harmony. This book goes well into the first position. In Mr. Lehrer's new book, *Polyphonic Studies for Violin Classes*, the third posi- tion and shifting are introduced, also some double stops.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 40 cents per copy, postpaid.

Easy Opera **Album** **For the Pianoforte**

Among the most enduring melodies are those from the standard operas. Although considered by some as old-fashioned, and out of date, these melodies still go on, being added to occasionally by a gem from some new work. A really good melody lasts forever. In our new collection will be included easy arrangements of num- bers from all the standard operas to- gether with the best from the newer works. All of the numbers are carefully edited and fingered so as to be well adapted for teaching purposes. This collection will be one of the best ever compiled.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.

New Instruction Book **For the Piano** **By John M. Williams**

This is the only instruction book in our catalog that introduces the bass clef at the same time as the treble clef. The ten- dency nowadays is to introduce both clefs at one time and some of the best teachers will use no other method. It is well enough for a teacher to try this method, and here is the opportunity. Mr. Williams is a very practical and interesting writer of instructive works. His works have met with enormous success, and we are pleased to become the publisher of this one. It takes the pupil through the early grades in a most thorough manner. The advice given throughout the work to both teacher and pupil will be found extremely valuable. Do not pass by this offer, as you will surely regret it. It cannot be bought for double the price when once it is on the market. Our special advance of publication price for the work, postpaid is 40 cents.

Etudes Miniatures **Easy Study Pieces** **By Frances Terry**

The practice of these studies should prove a real delight to the student. They are tuneful throughout and have much rhythmic variety and harmonic interest. They are not at all conventional in type. Any student who has about completed second grade work will be able to take up these studies to advantage and through them, work into the third grade. A new book of studies is always of interest both to teacher and pupil. It is well not to get into a rut using continually the same curriculum of studies.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.

Gallia—For Mixed Voices **By Charles Gounod**

In the Fall, before it is time to begin work on Harvest or Thanksgiving music, choir leaders need some special works to rehearse and study. *Gallia* is a short cantata for Mixed Voices and is not too difficult for a good volunteer body of singers to do well. There is fine oppor- tunity for a good soprano soloist and the choruses offer many splendid moments for striking effects.

Our advance of publication price for one copy only, is 15 cents, postpaid.
(Publisher's Notes continued on Page 498)

The World Of Music *(Continued from page 433)*

Moussorgsky's "*Khovantchina*" lately had its Paris premiere, at the Opera under the baton of Konsewsky, with a real suc- cess. Moussorgsky left the work in vocal score, which was later completed by Rimsky-Korsakoff.

Gustav Holmquist known throughout the country as a concert and oratorio bass, died suddenly in Chicago, May 12. Born in 1872 in Stockholm, he was a pupil of Jean de Reszke and was decorated by the King of Sweden in 1920.

Hampton Institute of Hampton, Virginia, early in May celebrated its fifty-fifth anni- versary with elaborate musical programs. Leading features were the singing of "Spirit- uals" by the Hampton Institute Chorus of eight hundred voices; the dedication in Ogden Hall of the Trissell Memorial Organ by Chandler Goldthwaite, municipal organist of St. Paul; and original compositions played by R. Nathaniel Dett, Musical Director of Hamp- ton Institute.

New York's Fourth Annual Music Week was celebrated with much enthusiasm. The plans encompassed activities in many adjoining cities as well as almost all local schools, colleges, clubs and social organiza- tions. Churches and church musicians took a leading part.

Radio Broadcasting is still in such an uncertain state, as far as the copyright regu- lations are concerned, that the leading music publishers of the country have decided that during this year their publications may be broadcasted without restrictions. It was thought at first that the radio stations would be required to pay a royalty upon all composi- tions broadcasted, as the talking machine companies do for making records. To give the radio companies the privilege of using music free to aid in the sale of their appar- atus, and at the same time to charge the phonograph companies a royalty, seems at first thought unfair. On the other hand, as yet there is no way known to restrict the use of the radio to one particular set of customers so that one company can have the benefit of sales of particular broadcasting service. It is predicted that this may be accomplished in the not distant future. Until that time comes most of the leading artists of this and other countries, who are under long term contracts with phonograph companies and with concert managers, have been pro- hibited from doing broadcasting in any manner. The following publishers permit free broadcasting for the time being: Oliver Ditson Company; John Church Company; B. H. Wood Company; J. Fisher and Brother; Paul A. Schmitt; Clayton F. Summy; Hinds, Haydn and Eldridge; Boosey and Company; G. Schir- mer, Inc., and the Theodore Presser Company. This means that until further notice the pub- lications of the Theo. Presser Co., including the compositions appearing in *The Etude*, may be broadcasted without payment of royalties.

Merle Alcock's engagement with the Metropolitan Opera Company for the next season is one of the most interesting an- nouncements to those desiring recognition of American talent.

Arizona Leads the States in the num- ber of Life Memberships to the National Fed- eration of Music Clubs as well as in the num- ber of clubs in proportion to its population. A cactus lover asks, "Have you really trained them to sing, too?"

The National Association of Harpists met in Providence, R. I., May 22-24, for its third annual convention. An interesting fea- ture of their programs was an ensemble of nearly a hundred harpists, probably the larg- est ever assembled.

The Civic Symphony Orchestra of Philadelphia gave its first concert on May 6, with Wassili Lepa as conductor and Leo- nold Stokowski, guest conductor. With a mem- bership of 108 musicians, it aroused much enthusiasm in its first audience.

BULLETIN OF THE PRESSER HOME FOR **RETIRED MUSIC TEACHERS**

We announce with deep regret the death of Miss Elizabeth G. Shearer, Superintendent of the Presser Home, on Wednesday, May 16th. Miss Shearer had been connected with the Home for five years and her passing was keenly felt by the residents, many of whom remember her for numerous kindnesses. She was born in Scotland and during her early life was a teacher of music. The funeral services were held on Saturday, May 19th, interment taking place in the cemetery lot of the Presser home at Ivy Hill.

Spring flowers and foliage completely en- circle the Home at this time and it may be seen now at its best. Germantown is noted for the beauty of its innumerable trees; and the district of the Home resembles a beautiful park. No new residents have been admitted lately, but many applications have been received and are now being given consideration.

On May 31st a group of young people from the Philadelphia Music Settlement School, under the direction of Mr. John Groble, gave an evening of music at the Home, displaying remarkable talent and training. Miss E. S. Drummond, head of the Piano Teachers' Classes, described the work of the school which is made possible by the philanthropy of Mrs. Edward Bok.

Concert No. 1 for Violin and Piano By J. B. Accolay

There are certain works which have become standard in violin teaching. This is especially the case with some of the compositions of the lesser classic writers for the violin. The Concerto by Accolay, for instance, is almost indispensable as a preparation for some of the larger concertos which follow it. It is a regular compendium of all the best devices in conventional violin technic. Our new edition of this work will be edited with the utmost care.

The special introductory price in advance of publication is 35 cents per copy, postpaid.

Advance of Publication Offers Withdrawn Books Now Issued

In the Forest. By Homer Grunn. Price 75 cents. Here is a little collection of nine nature study songs, vocal or instrumental. This is one of the most usable collections of compositions in about the second grade that we have issued for a long time. They may be used as piano solos, vocal solos, recitations or even produced in costume as a little woodland sketch.

The Golden Whistle. By Mrs. R. R. Forman. A Juvenile Cantata. Price 60 cents. The words are by Gertrude Knox Willis. This is a work well worthy of examination of every leader interested in giving works of this character. The story is most interesting and the tunes catchy, bright and easy, costing very easily done. Both Mrs. Forman and Mrs. Willis are known for the successful creation of works of this character.

Sixteen Recital Etudes, Op. 53. By Ludwig Schytte. Price \$1.25. A new collection of studies by this very popular composer in about the grade of Heller Op. 45. They are made particularly to develop technic and cultivate style in music.

Golden Memories. By Mrs. H. B. Hudson. Price 90 cents. One of the most popular and useful children's instruction books upon our catalog is the little work entitled A. B. C. of Piano Music, and this work follows that. While the A. B. C. and other of Mrs. Hudson's books use capital letters instead of musical notation, this book goes one step further and gives in addition to the capital letters the musical notation as well. One of the most attractive points of this book is that the melodies are taken from familiar hymns, folk songs, etc., and arranged in a very easy manner.

Melodious Elementary Etudes, Op. 161. By Franz T. Lidl. Price \$1.25. These piano studies are for early third grade work and are devoted almost entirely to touch and mechanism, melodious and with marked rhythm. Fifteen studies progressively arranged.

Orpheus Collection. Price 75 cents. Here is a work of more than ordinary usefulness, nothing difficult, but many choruses are included, every sort of character represented. Humorous, serious, descriptive and dramatic. All amateur organizations, community clubs, choral societies will be interested in this volume. This is the work that has been offered at the advance of publication special price as Secular Mixed Chorus Collection.

Forty-four Pedal Studies for the Organ, Op. 48. By J. Schneider. Price 75 cents. A standard work but made more valuable and superior in all respects by the editing of Mr. E. A. Kraft, the well-known concert organist. These studies are of particular interest owing to the increased study of the pipe organ at the present time.

The above works offer a varied and valuable list of new publications from one publishing house during one month and we ask for every one of them the careful consideration of our patrons. The works are now on the market, the special introductory prices withdrawn, copies can now be obtained at the regular prices, or any or all of these works may be obtained for examination with no cost except for postage.

Summer Addresses

If you wish the ETUDE to be delivered to your summer address, let us know promptly, giving us both the old and new address and we will be glad to have it forwarded. Make a mental note to advise us at least three weeks before your contemplated return to your city or winter address, so that no copies will be missed in the fall.

Watch the Expiration Date

Following the address on the wrapper enclosing your ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE, you will find a date and a number. This will tell you when your paid for subscription expires. For example:—

Mr. Joe Doe, Apr 24
11 First Ave.,
Racine,
Wisconsin

Apr with the 24 under it signifies that the subscription is paid up to and including April, 1924. Make it a point to send your renewal at least one month before the date of expiration which will prevent the possibility of your missing a single number should your name be dropped. See the card on page No. 3 of every ETUDE in the upper left hand corner governing subscription expirations.

A Little Care Will Help Us to Help You

When writing regarding any ETUDE subscription be sure to give us your full name and address. If you have moved to another town during the term of the subscription, give both the old and new address. Our lists are filed geographically by state and town, and then alphabetically by name. Where addresses have been changed, unless we have both the old and new one, we cannot make adjustments.

Beware of Fake Subscription Agents

Look out for the man or woman who uses the subscription sale talk that they are working their way through college. Ninety-nine per cent of them neither have the desire nor the inclination to enter college. We would be glad to help any young man or woman to secure a college education if he or she is sincere, but we positively will not be a party to a misrepresenting swindler. Daily complaints come to us from all sections of this country and Canada, where our music-loving friends have been victimized by unscrupulous men and women.

Do not pay any money to strangers. If the agent is unknown to you and you feel chary about giving him money, take his name and address, send the money to us and we will see that he gets whatever remuneration is due him. Take no chance and avoid vain regrets.

Premium Workers

Note the following attractive premiums which we have secured for our friends and which do not appear in the premium catalog. Any one of these gifts will prove entirely satisfactory, in fact, you'll be surprised.

A New Hot Dish Mat.—Egyptian decoration, 6" in diameter, something similar to what our old friend, King Tut used 30 centuries ago; only one new subscription.

Red-Reminder Coupon Memo. Pad—Smooth, brown leather, has a card packet; only one new subscription.

Powder Case.—New and practical, both beautiful and convenient, containing both powder and rouge, with individual puff, large mirror, hammered silver; two new subscriptions.

Jiffy Card Case.—A real card case, offering protection to the edges of your visiting cards, no chance to soil; one new subscription.

Cake Basket.—Implated, frosted silver, 9 1/4" in diameter, 7 3/4" high; only six new subscriptions.

Prophylactic Hand Brush.—Solid black walnut, 4 1/2 x 2", with five rows short stiff black bristle; only one subscription.



Schools and Colleges

OHIO

Cincinnati Conservatory of Music

INCORPORATED

56th Summer Session

Six Weeks MASTER CLASS Conducted by the Great Pianist and Teacher
Mme. Marguerite Melville Liszniewska
Intensive Course in PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC (State Accredited) for Six Weeks
From June 15th to July 28th, 1923
Progressive Series of Piano Lessons
All Departments open until AUGUST 1st. Students may enter at any time
Send for announcement to BERTHA BAUR, Directress, Highland Avenue and Oak Street, Cincinnati, O.

Announcement To Teachers

DUNNING SYSTEM OF IMPROVED MUSIC STUDY Inc.



Enables You to Teach Systematically,
Intelligently, Thoroughly
and Interestingly

**Practical Normal Training Courses
for Teachers Will Be Held**
SUMMER and FALL CLASSES—Columbus,
Dayton, Bellefontaine, Cincinnati, Ohio;
Atlanta, Ga.
MID-WINTER—Miami, Fla.
For Information and Catalog Address
Miss Adda Eddy, 136 W. Sandusky Ave., Bellefontaine, O.



Oberlin Conservatory of Music

Advanced study, all branches. Faculty of 40 specialists. High school course or equivalent required. Courses lead to degree of Mus. B. Fall term opens Sept. 15, 1923. Catalog, Charles W. Morrison, Director, Oberlin, Ohio



Founded 1878

Theodore Thor

First Musical Director

The College is endowed and incorporated. Its aims are the Higher Education in Music and Dramatic Art. Young men and women pursue their studies in a true musical atmosphere. Buildings adjoin the magnificent Music Hall where Grand Opera is staged at the City's Musical Festivals are held.

Piano, Pipe Organ, Violin
Orchestra, Voice, Theory and
Composition, Drama. Public
School and Church Music De-
partments.

Internationally Famous Faculty of Art
Teachers. Dormitories. For Catalog Address

The College of Music of Cincinnati
Elm and Grant Sts. Cincinnati, O.

DANA'S MUSICAL INSTITUTE

WARREN, OHIO

THE SCHOOL OF DAILY INSTRUCTION IN ALL BRANCHES OF MUSIC

SUMMER SESSION OPENS JUNE 18th
Our concerts are broadcasted each Wednesday night from eight to nine, Eastern Standard Time. Our station is WLAZ.
Address LYNN B. DANA, President Desk E, WARREN, O.



Send Ten Cents for INGRAM'S BEAUTY PURSE

Frederick F. Ingram Co., 43 10th St., Detroit, Mich.

GENTLEMEN:—Enclosed please find ten cents. Kindly send me Ingram's Beauty Purse containing an eiderdown powder pad, samples of Ingram's Face Powder, Ingram's Rouge, Ingram's Milkweed Cream, and, for the gentleman of the house, a sample of Ingram's Therapeutic Shaving Cream.

Name.....
Street.....
City.....
State.....

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Schools and Colleges

NEW YORK and NEW ENGLAND

New York School of Music and Arts

LIFE LEECH STERNER
Director

50 Riverside Drive
N. Y. City

Most beautiful School of Music and Arts in ideal location overlooking the Hudson. Real home life for residence pupils. New York's advantages under proper chaperonage. Individual instruction. Entrance at any time. Frequent opportunities for public appearance. Free classes. Diplomas and teachers' certificates. Entertainment bureau.

Courses: Music all branches including Public School, Drawing, Painting, Dancing, Dramatic Art.

Celebrated Faculty: Ralfe L. Sterner, voice—Salvatore Fucito, Caruso's accompanist and coach—Arthur Friedheim, piano—Paul Stoeving, violin—Frederick Riesberg, piano and many others. Illustrated catalogue on request.

Ithaca Conservatory of Music and Affiliated Schools

Vocal, Herbert Witherspoon, Director. John Quine, Bert Rogers Lyon and other assistants.

Piano, Leon Sampaix, Director, pupil of Leschetizky. Seven assistant teachers.

Violin, W. Grant Egbert, Dean, pupil of Sevelik. Caesar Thomson, Master Teacher, and six assistants.

Organ, James Quarles, Director. Official Organist Cornell University. Preparatory, Academic, Post Graduate and Special Courses.

Splendid equipment of eleven buildings, including four dormitories, auditorium, gymnasium, sorority and fraternity buildings, etc. All courses approved by the New York State Board of Regents.

Six Affiliated Schools

Williams School of Expression and Dramatic Art, George C. Williams, Dean. Four Graduate Courses—Teachers, Dramatic, Lyceum, and Personal Culture Courses. All courses include both private and class instruction.

Ithaca Academy of Public School Music, R. H. Richards, Dean. Private instruction in both voice and piano. Methods of Conducting, Violin Classes, Band Instruments, Presentation of School Operas, Cantatas, etc.

Chautauqua and Lyceum Arts School, Dr. Edward Amherst Ott, Dean. Two-year course of practical training. Courses in practical Lyceum work, including program building, company rehearsals, Lyceum Criticism Classes, etc.

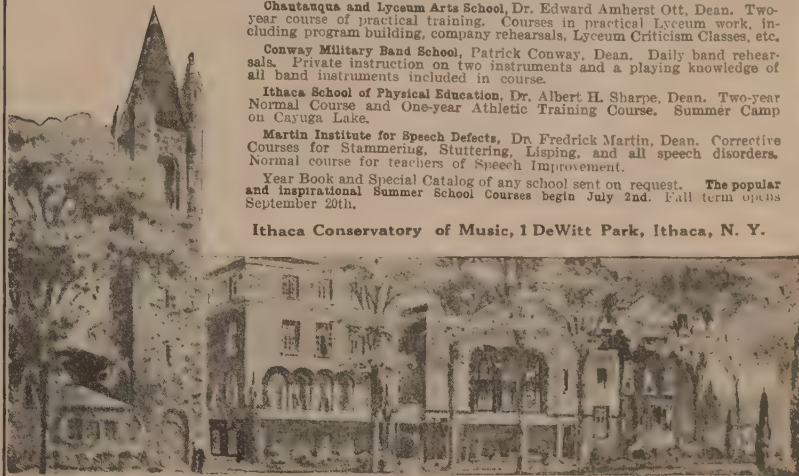
Conway Military Band School, Patrick Conway, Dean. Daily band rehearsals. Private instruction on two instruments and a playing knowledge of all band instruments included in course.

Ithaca School of Physical Education, Dr. Albert H. Sharpe, Dean. Two-year Normal Course and One-year Athletic Training Course. Summer Camp on Cayuga Lake.

Martin Institute for Speech Defects, Dr. Fredrick Martin, Dean. Corrective Courses for Stammering, Stuttering, Lipping, and all speech disorders. Normal course for teachers of Speech Improvement.

Year Book and Special Catalog of any school sent on request. The popular and inspirational Summer School Courses begin July 2nd. Fall term opens September 20th.

Ithaca Conservatory of Music, 1 DeWitt Park, Ithaca, N. Y.



AMERICAN INSTITUTE OF APPLIED MUSIC

Metropolitan College of Music

THIRTY-SEVENTH YEAR

Kate S. Chittenden, Dean

and a

FACULTY OF SPECIALISTS

teaching

Music in

all its

branches

no
lagogy
urses
d to
icates and Diploma
mmer Session
Begins
June 18th
IAL COURSES FOR TEACHERS
er Rates May 15 to September 15
atalogue and Circulars address
J. LAWRENCE ERB
Managing Director
W. 59th St. New York City

INSTITUTE OF MUSICAL ART

of the

CITY OF NEW YORK

120 Claremont Avenue, Cor. 122d St.

FRANK DAMROSCH, Dir.

Send for catalogue

GRANBERRY PIANO SCHOOL

Carnegie Hall, New York

SUMMER Courses for PIANISTS-TEACHER ACCOMPANISTS

Sight-Touch-Hearing-System Send for Booklet
Mr. Granberry will direct the University of Georgia Summer School of Music June 25th to August 4th, Athens, Ga.

INTERNATIONAL MUSICAL AND EDUCATIONAL AGENCY
MRS. BABCOCK

OFFERS Teaching Positions, Colleges, Conservatories, Schools. Also Church and Concert Engagements

CARNEGIE HALL, NEW YORK

Crane Normal Institute of Music
Training School for Supervisors of Music
BOTH SEXES

Voice culture, sight-singing, ear-training, harmony, form, music-history, chorus-conducting, methods, practice-teaching. Graduates hold important positions in colleges, city and normal schools.

53 MAIN ST., POTSDAM, NEW YORK

Effa Ellis Perfield
New Address

121 Madison Avenue
(30th Street)

NEW YORK CITY
1 Block off Fifth Avenue

COURSES IN

Music, Musicianship
and Pedagogy

SUMMER MUSIC SCHOOL

August 20th to September 8th

European Tour June and July

Courtright
m of Musical
garten
an Courtright Card, 116 Edna Ave., Bridgeport, Conn.

Oldest and most practical system
A great opportunity for teachers
to specialize in this unlimited
field. Write for particulars of
correspondence course.

VIRGIL SCHOOL OF MUSIC

Founded by the late A. K. Virgil

FIVE WEEKS' SUMMER SESSION

Teachers, Players and Earnest Students of all grades, beginning Monday, July 9th.
All particulars address: MRS. A. K. VIRGIL, 510 West End Avenue, New York.

The Weigester Summer School of Vocal Music

Youngstown, Ohio, July 18th to August 29th, 1923, (6 weeks)

The Entire Ground of Vocal Study is covered by means of

Lecture, Class and Private Instruction

SUPERIOR TRAINING AT MODERATE RATES

Write for Booklet E

Carnegie Hall, New York City

Etude Professional Directory is open to every established Teacher, School and College of Music—See Page 491 this issue—Rates cheerfully furnished.

STUDY VACATIONS

MRS. F. L. WILLGOOSE, "Grey-Gables," Centreport, L. I., N. Y.

A Summer Session by the Sea

F. L. Willgoose will conduct a Summer School right on the beautiful North Shore of Long Island

An opportunity to study intensively with master teachers and at the same time get strength and inspiration by the invigorating salt sea breezes in one of the loveliest parts of New York State.

SEND FOR ILLUSTRATED BOOKLET TO

New England Conservatory of Music

George W. Chadwick
Director

BOSTON, MASS.

Year Opens
September 20, 1923

Located in the Music Center of America

It affords pupils the environment and atmosphere so necessary to a musical education. Its complete organization and splendid equipment offer exceptional facilities for students. Dormitories for women students.

Complete Curriculum

Courses in every branch of Music, applied and theoretical.

Owing to the Practical Training

In our Normal Department, graduates are much in demand as teachers.

The Free Privileges

Of lectures, concerts and recitals, the opportunities of ensemble practice and appearing before audiences, and the daily associations are invaluable advantages to the music student.

A Complete Orchestra

Offers advanced pupils in pianoforte, voice, organ and violin, experience in rehearsal and public appearance with orchestral accompaniment.

Dramatic Department

Practical training in acting.

Address Ralph L. Flanders, General Manager

ANNOUNCEMENTS OF THE LEADING SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES IN THIS ISSUE

CHICAGO—Pages 500-501-502

MIDDLE WESTERN—Pages 500-501-502

NEW YORK—Page 499

OHIO—Page 498

PENNSYLVANIA—Page 504

SOUTHERN—Page 502

Reference to THE ETUDE SCHOOL Announcement Pages always a help to those seeking special study opportunities.



Schools and Colleges

CHICAGO AND MIDDLE WEST

SUMMER MASTER SCHOOL

JUNE 25 to AUGUST 4
(SIX WEEKS) 58th YEAR**PROF. LEOPOLD AUER**

Master Violin Instructor of the World

PROF. XAVER SCHARWENKA

Master Piano Instructor of the World

HERBERT WITHERSPOON

Famous Singer and Teacher

OSCAR SAENGER

Celebrated Vocal Instructor and Operatic Coach

FLORENCE HINKLE

America's Foremost Soprano

And the Regular Faculty of Over 100 Brilliant Artist-teachers in Attendance—
Also Private and Class Lessons with all Teachers**RICHARD HAGEMAN**

Noted Coach and Accompanist

PERCY RECTOR STEPHENS

Notable Teacher of Teachers

CLARENCE EDDY

Dean of American Organists

LEON SAMETINI

Renowned Violinist and Teacher

UNEXCELLED NORMAL COURSES IN PIANO, VIOLIN, VOCAL AND
SPECIAL PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC COURSE

TEACHERS' CERTIFICATES AND DEGREES

Teachers' Certificates and the Degrees of Bachelor of Music, Master of Music, Doctor of Music, Bachelor of Oratory and Master of Oratory will be conferred at the end of the summer session upon candidates who show sufficient knowledge and who take the required studies.

Full details in Summer Catalog.

Complete summer catalog on request.

Lesson periods should be engaged now.

FREE SCHOLARSHIPS

Fall Session Opens September 10

Professor Auer, Professor Scharwenka, Mr. Saenger, Mr. Witherspoon, Mr. Hageman, Mr. Stephens, Mme. Hinkle, Mr. Sametini and Mr. Eddy, have each consented to award a Free Scholarship to the student who after an open competitive examination is found to possess the greatest gift for singing playing. Free Scholarship Application Blank on Request. Complete summer catalog on request. Lesson periods should be engaged now. Private and Class Lessons may be arranged with all teachers. Teachers' Certificates and Degrees Conferred at Close of Summer Session.

Dormitory Accommodations

Complete Catalog on Request

CHICAGO MUSICAL COLLEGE

620 South Michigan Ave

CHICAGO, ILL.

FELIX BOROWSKI, President

DR. F. ZIEGFELD, President Emeritus

CARL D. KINSEY, Manager

DETROIT 50th Year CONSERVATORY of MUSIC

Francis L. York, M.A., President
Elizabeth Johnson, Vice-President
Finest Conservatory in the West

Offers to earnest students courses of study based upon the best modern and educational principles. Renowned faculty of 80. Students' orchestra, concerts and recitals. Diplomas and Degrees conferred. Teachers' certificates. Desirable boarding accommodations.

Fall Term Opens Sept. 10, 1923
UNRIVALED FREE ADVANTAGES

Piano—Francis L. York, M. A.; Elizabeth Johnson, Louise Unsworth Cragg, Minor E. White, Oleana Doty, Alle D. Zuidema, Mus. Doc.; Wilhelmina Sutz, Laverne Brown, Mus. Bac.; Ethel Littell, Alma Glock, M. Gray, Fowler and 40 additional instructors.

Organ—Francis L. York, M. A.; Alle D. Zuidema, Mus. Doc.

Theory, Harmony, Composition—Alle D. Zuidema, Mus. Doc.—Post Graduate work in this department. Francis L. York, M. A.

Normal Training for Piano Teachers—Francis L. York.

Public School Music and Drawing—Miss Herminie Lorch, Bertha Schaffer.

School of Expression—Miss Lilly Adela Darling, Ethlyn Briggs.

Dancing—Ethlyn Briggs.

Singing—Archibald C. Jackson, Mrs. Chas. H. Clements, Miss Elizabeth H. Bennett, Fred A. Protheroe, Carl Mann, Jessie Morehouse, Herminie Lorch.

Violin—Earl W. Morse, Saul Abramowitz, Mrs. Raymond Brown, Raymond Dulitz, Wm. H. Engel.



Front View Conservatory Bldg.

Examinations Free. For Catalog
and Other Information, Address

JAMES H. BELL, Secretary, 5035 Woodward Ave., Box 7—Detroit, Mich.



Lake Forest School of Music

MARTA MILINOWSKI

Director

Courses in all branches of music. Special "Public School Music" course fitting young women for positions. Faculty of collegiate standing and training. Numbered among the members are Marta Milinowski, Eugenia Carreno d'Albert, Pianist; Ruth Breytspraak, Violinist; Robert W. Stevens, Composer; Emory L. Gallup, Organ; Hans Hess, Cellist; Enrico Tramonti, Harpist; Ethel Murray, Songfellow.

New music school building off campus;
Durable dormitory accommodations.

Address Registrar for catalogue.

LAKE FOREST SCHOOL OF MUSIC
Box 14 Lake Forest, Illinois

WISCONSIN SCHOOL of MUSIC

Ada Bird, Founder

The beautiful capital city of Madison, "City of Four Lakes," offers unusual opportunities for study in a true musical center. All departments, with inspirational teaching by masters who have studied at home and abroad. Frequent opportunities for appearance in Recitals, Plays, Orchestra, Glee Clubs, etc. Teachers' certificates, diplomas and degrees conferred. Pupils enter any time. Address, MISS ELIZABETH BUEHLER, Director
Madison Wisconsin

BURROWES COURSE OF MUSIC STUDY

Will put new life into your teaching. Develops character as well as music sense. Inspires teacher and pupil. Summer class conducted by Miss Kathryn Jamieson, 119 Powell Ave., Ottawa, Ont. Write for booklets to Katharine Burrowes, D. 246 Highland Ave., H. P. Detroit, Mich.

N.U. SCHOOL of MUSIC

Free Bulletin—

describes courses and advantages. A distinctively higher professional school. Ideal location on the shore of Lake Michigan, immediately adjacent to Chicago. Private instruction in vocal and instrumental, class instruction in theoretical music. Liberal Arts studies without extra expense. Address—PETER LUTKIN, Dean
102 Music Hall, Evanston, Ill.

VALPARAISO UNIVERSITY

Founded in 1863

AN UNPARALLELED OPPORTUNITY

The University School of Music offers courses in Piano, Violin, Organ, Theory and School Music. Students attend the Music School also take the regular work of the University.

LOW COST of LIVING

Under University supervision, the cost of room, as well as tuition, is exceptionally low. Figures are available in our catalog. The University is governed by a board of trustees—all men, eager for the students' welfare. It is operated for profit. Valparaiso is beautifully situated forty-four miles from Chicago.

Fifty-first year opens October 1,

Address President for free catalog

Box 6, University Hall

VALPARAISO, INDIANA

CHICAGO AND
MIDDLE WESTERN
SCHOOL AND COLLEGE
ANNOUNCEMENTS

Continued on Pages 501 and

AMERICAN CONSERVATORY

CHICAGO'S FOREMOST SCHOOL OF MUSIC

38th SESSION COMMENCES SEPTEMBER 10, 1923

Offers superior courses in all branches of music and dramatic art, including Master School. Diplomas, Degrees and Teachers' Certificates granted by authority State of Illinois. Thorough preparation for concert, opera and teaching positions. Many special features, recitals, concerts with full orchestra, lectures, etc.

EXCELLENT DORMITORIES OFFER ACCOMMODATIONS AT MODERATE RATES

UNSURPASSED FACULTY OF ONE HUNDRED ARTIST-INSTRUCTORS

Among these might be mentioned

PIANO—Heniot Levy, Allen Spencer, Victor Garwood, Silvio Scionti, Louise Robyn, Kurt Waniéck, Earl Blair, May Doelling.

VOICE—Karleton Hackett, E. Warren K. Howe, Charles La Berge, Elaine De Sellem.

VIOLIN—Jacques Gordon, Herbert Butler, Adolf Weidig, Ramon Girvin, Hans Muenzer.

ORGAN—William Middelshulte, Frank Van Dusen.

MUSICAL THEORY, COMPOSITION—Adolf Weidig, Arthur O. Andersen, John Palmer, Leo Sowerby.

VIOLONCELLO—Robert Ambrosius.

and many others.

PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC—O. E. Robinson.

HARP—Enrico Tramonti, Clara L. Thurston.

SCHOOL OF ACTING AND EXPRESSION

—A. Louise Suess, Luise K. Willhour

Stage Training, Public Reading, Dancing.

THEATRE ORGAN SCHOOL—

Frank Van Dusen

GUEST INSTRUCTORS, 1923—Josef Lhevinne, William S. Brady, Delia Valeri, George H. Gartlan

Free Advantages:

(Examinations from Sept. 4 to Sept. 7.

Including admission to Conservatory Recitals (by members of the faculty and advanced pupils); Teachers' Normal Training School; Lectures; Students' Orchestra; Vocal Sight Reading Class and A Capella Choir. 25 free competitive scholarships. Apply for examination blank.) A Musical Bureau for securing positions.

LYCEUM AND CHAUTAUQUA ENGAGEMENTS SECURED

Examinations Free

Catalog mailed free on application

Moderate Tuition Rates

AMERICAN CONSERVATORY, 571 Kimball Hall, Wabash Avenue and Jackson Blvd., Chicago

JOHN J. HATTSTAEDT, President—Karleton Hackett, Adolf Weidig, Heniot Levy, Associate Directors

LYCEUM ARTS CONSERVATORY

(INCORPORATED)

School of Music and Dramatic Art

COURSES IN ALL BRANCHES

MASTER FACULTY INCLUDING:

ELIAS DAY,

President and Director of Dramatic Department

THEODORE HARRISON,

Director of Music Department and Teacher of Voice

Fall Term Opens September 10, 1923

Our two and three year courses leading to degrees, diplomas and teachers' certificates enable our graduates to obtain splendid positions in the concert and teaching field.

Our school graduates the largest professional classes in the middle west; inquire for detailed statement.

Over one thousand of our students are now filling successful positions throughout the country.

Dormitories and studios in our beautiful building in the heart of new art centre, 2 blocks from Lake Michigan, North Side.

Write Secretary for free illustrated catalog.

JEANNE HOWARD, Box E, 1160 N. Dearborn St., Chicago, Ill.

The COSMOPOLITAN SCHOOL of MUSIC and DRAMATIC ART

DR. CARVER WILLIAMS, President

An eminent faculty of 60 artists offers to prospective students courses of study based upon the highest standards of education, also courses in collegiate studies for students unable to attend university.

SUMMER SCHOOL—June 25th-July 28th

For information, address Dept. E

E. L. STEPHEN, Manager

16th Floor Kimball Building, Chicago, Ill.

SIGHT READING

MADE EASY FOR PIANISTS

Pianists can become perfect sight readers by studying my course on "The Art of Sight Reading." Sight reading is not a "gift" and is within the reach of all pianists—beginners and advanced. It tells you of the difficulties of sight reading and how overcome—method of reading and practice—facts made and how rectified—how to play accompaniments at sight—etc.

Complete Course of 5 lessons by mail, \$5.00

Satisfaction Guaranteed or refund made.

DANFORD HALL, 4817 Christiana Ave., Chicago, Ill.

LAWRENCE CONSERVATORY

A department of Lawrence College. Advanced courses in all branches of Music. Superior Public School Music Course—Excellent Normal Courses in Piano, Voice, Violin, Organ and Theory. Certificates, Diplomas and Degrees awarded. Dormitories. Free Catalog.

Address

CARL J. WATERMAN, Dean Appleton, Wisconsin

MacPHAIL SCHOOL

806 Nicollet Avenue
Minneapolis, Minn.

PIANO, VIOLIN,
VOICE, ORGAN,
PUBLIC SCHOOL
MUSIC, DRAMA-
TIC ART.

Complete courses
leading to degree,
BACHELOR OF
MUSIC.

Dormitory accommodations \$6.50 per Week

Write for free catalog

Fall Term Opens September 10

Minneapolis School of Music,

ORATORY AND DRAMATIC ART

WILLIAM H. PONTUS, Director, Dept. of Music
CHARLES M. HOLT, Director, Dramatic Art

60-62 Eleventh St., So. MINNEAPOLIS, MINN.

Summer Session of Six Weeks
opens June 18th

Large Faculty of Artist Teachers. Year Book Free on Request



PERCY FULLINWIDER VIOLINIST

Head of Violin Department
LAWRENCE CONSERVATORY
APPLETON, WIS.

A MASTER TEACHER

Unusual opportunity for the serious student of violin. Write for free catalog and information.

CARL J. WATERMAN, Dean.

Michigan State Normal College Conservatory of Music

Courses in singing, piano, organ, violin and theory.

Courses for training supervisors and teachers of public school music.

Graduation leads to a life certificate valid in most states of the union.

Total living expenses need not exceed six dollars per week. Tuition and fees exceptionally low.

Write for Catalog

Michigan State Normal College Conservatory of Music, Dept. 9, Ypsilanti, Mich.

CHICAGO ANNOUNCEMENTS

Continued on Next Page

Piano

Classes for Artist Students
Interpretation
Repertoire
Accompanying
Teaching Material
History and Appreciation
Observation — Children's Classes
Recitals and Lectures

Normal Training

For piano teachers and those preparing to teach

Normal Lectures
Interpretation
Keyboard Harmony
Child Training
Improvisation
History of Music
Dalcroze Eurythmics
Observation — Children's Classes
Teaching Material
Recitals and Lectures

Theory

Harmony—Elementary and Advanced
Melodic Construction
Analysis
Composition
Keyboard Harmony
Improvisation

COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC

CLARE OSBORNE REED, Director

TWENTY-THIRD SEASON OPENS SEPTEMBER 10TH

Registration week September 4th

A School for the Serious Study of Music—Faculty of Eminent Artists and Teachers

PIANO — THEORY — VOICE — VIOLIN
PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC — TEACHERS' NORMAL TRAINING
INTERPRETATION FOR PROFESSIONAL MUSICIANS
VIOLONCELLO — DRAMATIC EXPRESSION

Certificates, Diplomas and Degrees by authority of the State of Illinois
Accredited

Teachers' Normal Training

The demand for Teachers and Director of Music in Schools and Colleges is much greater than we are able to fill. The positions pay good salaries under ideal conditions. The Columbia School of Music offers an excellent training and assists its graduates to secure these places through the School Employment Bureau. The course includes thorough and practical work in Elementary Teaching and Advanced Pedagogy by means of a comprehensive course of lectures on Psychology and Teaching as well as practical lessons on teaching both class and private as it applies to children's work. Classes are also held in History of Music, Dalcroze and Harmony. A novel feature of this course is the Model Practice School. In this school are more than two hundred children receiving instruction in Ear-

Training, Sight Reading, Preliminary Harmony, Technique and Dalcroze Eurythmics, under the direction of a Faculty teacher. Each Normal student is required to attend these classes every Saturday morning through the School year.

Public School Music

The course requires two years, but in many instances one year may be credited by sufficient teaching experience, music study, College or University work, and students are enabled thereby to complete the course in one year. Diplomas and Degrees are also offered.

The special features of the course are Methods, Psychology, History of Education, Practice Teaching, Orchestra Conducting, Chorus, extended work in Harmony, Sight Reading and Ear Training.

Interpretation Class for Professional Musicians

Conducted by

CLARE OSBORNE REED

Interpretation classes will be conducted by Clare Osborne Reed for the benefit of advanced players who desire the stimulation of class work. This opportunity is afforded for the hearing of criticism on a more extensive repertoire, and the appreciation of many fundamental principles of technique and interpretation in a broad and varied way is a fine source of practical knowledge. The classes under Mrs. Reed's direction are limited to certain numbers, and the competition for entrance makes acceptance a much desired honor.

Year Book Free on Request

COLUMBIA SCHOOL OF MUSIC

Box 3, 509 South Wabash Avenue, Chicago

Voice

Coaching
Interpretation
Repertoire
Sight Singing
Concert Work
Oratorio
Lyceum and Chautauqua
Church Singing
Community Singing
Chorus Singing
Lectures and Recitals

Violin

Advanced work for Orchestra and Professional Players
Practical Lessons for Teachers
Ensemble
Orchestra Conducting
Lectures
History and Appreciation

Public School Music Methods

Methods
Psychology
Practice Teaching
Choral Conducting
Sight Singing
Ear Training
Orchestra Conducting
Harmony
Child Voice
Rote Song
History and Appreciation

**Peabody Conservatory**

BALTIMORE, MD.

HAROLD RANDOLPH, Director.

Recognized as the leading endowed musical conservatory of the country

Summer Session July 2nd to Aug. 11th

Staff of eminent European and American Masters including:

BARRON BERTHALD
FRANK BIBB
VIRGINIA BLACKHEAD
AUSTIN CONRAD
VIVIENNE CORDERO-FRIZ

ELIZABETH GILBERT
CARLOTTA HELLER
HENRIETTA HOLTHAUS
G. HERBERT KNIGHT
OTTO ORTMANN

MARGARET RABOLD
ANNA SIMMERMAN
HOWARD R. THATCHER
MABEL THOMAS
J. C. VAN HULSTEYN

Tuition \$15 to \$40, according to study

By special arrangement with the JOHNS HOPKINS UNIVERSITY credits in certain branches may be offered for the B. S. degree

Practice Pianos and Organs Available

Circulars Mailed

FREDERICK R. HUBER, Manager

Arrangements for classes now being made

BRENAU COLLEGE CONSERVATORY

BRENAU, Box T, Gainesville, Ga.

Noted for: Select patronage
30 states; pleasant social life; location foothills Blue Ridge Mts. North of Atlanta. Standard A. B. course; special advantages in music, oratory, art, domestic science, physical culture. 32 buildings, including sorority houses, new gymnasium, swimming pool. Catalog and illustrated book. Address

Atlanta Conservatory of Music

THE FOREMOST SCHOOL OF FINE ARTS IN THE SOUTH

Advantages Equal to Those Found Anywhere
Students may enter at any time. Send for Catalog.
GEO. F. LINDNER, Director

Peachtree and Broad Streets, Atlanta, Georgia

MR. and MRS. CROSBY ADAMS

Annual Summer Class for Teachers of Piano

20th SEASON

June 20th to July 5th, 1923

MONTREAT, NORTH CAROLINA

Louisville Conservatory OF MUSIC

INCORPORATED

THE MUSIC CENTER OF THE SOUTH

Special and Academic
Courses in all branches of

Music
Dramatic Art
Languages
Public School Music
Normal Training

COMPLETE Theoretical Department. Two Symphony Orchestras. Dramatic and Glee Clubs. Many public and private recitals. Superior equipment in all Departments.

The Louisville Conservatory of Music is known as "The School for particular students." Those who are really serious about an education and serious about their success in the profession are urged to write for catalog and full information. Graduates placed in good positions.

Modern Dormitory for women students

Faculty of International Reputation

Frederick A. Cowles J. W. McClain John L. Gruber
Director President Secretary

252 W. BROADWAY, LOUISVILLE, KENTUCKY

S. C. I. AND SCHOOL OF MUSIC JUNIOR COLLEGE WORK

Offers every advantage for a modern Musical Education. Public School Music Course preparing for Supervisor positions.

Piano, Organ, Violin, Clarinet, Voice, Harmony and Theory, Expression, Band and Orchestra.

Rates most reasonable, pupils from 17 states. Six hours from Hamburg or Washington.

ADDRESS S. C. I., DAYTON, VA., BOX 93

School Announcements Continued on Page 504



JUNIOR ETUDE

CONDUCTED BY ELIZABETH A. GEST



Star Spangled Banner

by Gertrude Greenhalgh Walker

you ever, when you heard our Na-
Anthem sung or played, wonder
what inspiration it came to be
? Do you know that it was right
midst of shot and shell that the
penned the words?

as written by a lawyer of Baltimore,
Scott Key, during our second en-
with the British.

British Frigate, "Surprise," was in
ore waters, with some Americans
ners on board. One of the hostages
friend of Key.

armed with letters of exchange
oners from President Madison, went
rd the "Surprise" to negotiate for
change of prisoners and gain the
n of his friend.

he meantime the British planned an
on Fort Sumter and kept Key on
the ship until after the attack, for
would carry the news back to his
men. They boasted the fort would
tured in two hours.

Key was forced to witness the
on his flag. It lasted far longer
e enemy had planned.

through the night he saw "The
red glare," heard the "Bombs
g in air," and "In the Dawn's Early
and flying victoriously over the
saw "The flag was still there."

spirit of thankfulness he penned
ds, which were published in a Balti-
newspaper the next day and adapted
music of the old song, "Anacreon
ven."

Dots . . .

are such important things
musical notation,
ter how folks got along
re the dot's creation.

CATO dots above the notes
not the same at all,
s that follow notes, you know,
lengthen, you recall.

ots are needed, too, to show
h line goes through the CLEF
in the bass—if you will look—
ll notice that it's F.

OTS are needed at the end
esignate REPEAT.
the dot is needed quite;
t slight it, I entreat.

JUNIOR ETUDE:
I you like to have a letter from Ohio?
a little brother and sister who enjoy
code very much, although we are only
d nine years old. As long as we can
we have taken THE ETUDE and our
has taken it for over twenty years.
the music in THE ETUDE and at
are studying one of the duets.

From your friends,
LORENE SHISLER (Age 8),
ROBERT SHISLER (Age 9),
Ohio.

All on a Summer Day

BETTY felt hot, uncomfortable and cross.
She had intended to go on a picnic; but
a big thunder storm came up and spoiled
all her plans. Now what would she do?
She was in the house alone, which she did
not enjoy, and she felt altogether miser-
able. So she sat down in the big chair to
cry.

But, when she was all settled, not a tear
would come. "Why, how funny!" she
thought. "I certainly wanted to cry, but
now I don't feel a bit like it."

"No, of course you don't," said a pleas-
ant voice behind her. "Why in the world
should you? What good would it do, any-
way? Give you red eyes, that is all."

"But I feel so much like it," answered
Betty.

"Look here, Betty," continued the voice.
"You have a lot of surplus energy on hand
that you had ready for that picnic, and
now you have nothing for it to do; so you
thought you would run it off in tears,
didn't you?"

"Well, I really do not know," answered
Betty. "I never thought of it like that
at all."

"But it is the truth. Now you take
your surplus energy with you to the piano
and do some good practicing."

"But," argued Betty, "I have done my
practicing to-day."

"Yes, you did some practicing to-day;
but that is just exactly why you are not
making better progress in your music. You
think that when you have done a little bit
you must wait until to-morrow to do some
more. Now you know that practicing does
not come in half-hour lots, or in half-
pound packages. It is something that must
continue for a life time and be made a
part of oneself."

Betty was quite interested in this. She
thought she had never heard such a long

speech since the day they had the lecture
in school; and she was really beginning
to want to practice some more.

"Now listen," continued the voice. "You
are cross and impatient. You have had a
disappointment, and you feel rather blue.
Now go to your piano and work off all
those conditions. Make up your mind
that you are going to make more progress
and do more memorizing in this next hour
than you have ever done in your life
before."

"But not for an hour," said Betty. "I
will do only fifteen minutes."

So Betty went to her piano; for there
seemed to be something sort of command-
ing about that pleasant voice, and she
felt herself obeying.

She worked very hard and was surprised
to find how well her piece was coming on,



"You thought you
would run it off
in tears"

and how easily it was being memorized.
In fact, things had never gone so well for
her before and she was enjoying her prac-
tice thoroughly.

When she thought that her fifteen min-
utes were about up she glanced at the
clock, and "Why, the idea!" said she. "Can
it be true? I have done an hour and
twenty-five minutes already and I have
no intention of stopping yet."

Sister Sue and Dot

"OH, sister Sue," cried Dot, after she
had been trying in vain to "get" her new
scale, "please help me. I'm stuck."

"What are you stuck about this time?"
asked big sister, whose name was Susette.

"I'm stuck on the G flat scale. It's just
terrible. I had such a poor lesson last
week that I shudder at the thought of
another one like it."

"Well, what is your trouble, Babe?
I'm sure there is nothing very 'terrible'
about the G flat scale, although it has
been a long time since I practiced scales
myself. How I do wish I had never
given up my music! Come, try it over
for me."

Dot tried to play it—G flat, A flat, A
natural. "See," she said, "it's all wrong.
I can't make it sound right."

"Dot, the trouble with you is that you
do not understand what you are trying
to do," said Susette.

"Teacher told me what notes to play,
but I forget," said Dot.

"But if you understood, you know, you
could not forget. Play the C or G scale
for me." And Dot did as she was told.

"Now, what did you do?" asked Sister
Sue.

"I just played the C scale," answered
Dot, for there was certainly no doubt
about that in her mind.

"And now let us find out about the
whole-tones and half-tones that you
played," said big Sister; and Dot played
it over several times before she was quite
sure about the whole-tones and half-tones.

"Do not tell me about them until you
are perfectly certain, Dot." So Dot tried
it once again, and then said deliberately.
"Well, there are two whole-tones, and
er—one half-tone, then three whole-tones
and one—er—a half-tone."

"That is right, but say it again and
leave out the 'ers.' Be sure of yourself."

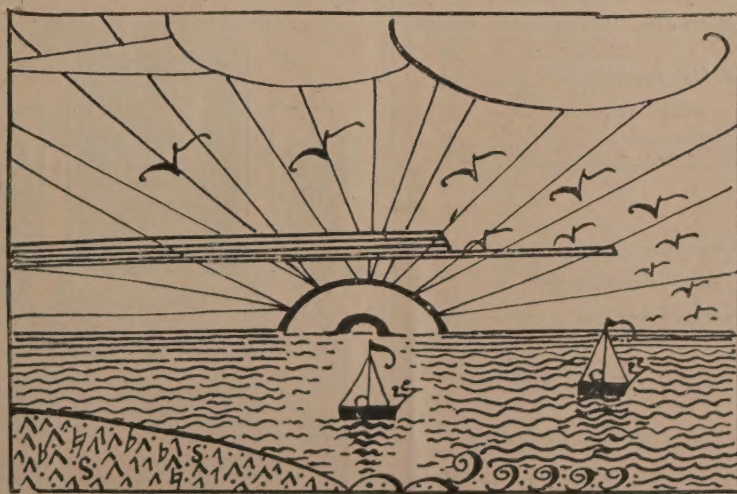
So Dot repeated it correctly. "Right,"
said her sister. "Now, start on G flat
and make just exactly the same arrange-
ment of whole-tones and half-tones, and
you will have your G flat scale."

"Oh, how simple!" said Dot. "Why
did I not remember that myself? I sup-
pose I'm stupid."

"No, you're not stupid at all, Babe; it
is just that you do not pay attention to
what your teacher tells you; and then
you come home and tell me that you are
'stuck,' and expect me to help you out."

And so Dot practiced her G flat scale
and decided that Sister Sue was about
right, after all; only she did not like to
admit it.

Major scales
And fishes scales
Are different as can be;
The first, we find
In music,
The others,
In the sea.



How many musical characters can you find in this "Musical Sunset"?

Schools and Colleges PENNSYLVANIA

COMBS CONSERVATORY OF MUSIC

PHILADELPHIA

(39th YEAR OPENS SEPTEMBER 10th)

A Residential and Day School of unparalleled Facilities for the attainment of a complete musical education in all its branches

A SCHOOL OF INDIVIDUAL INSTRUCTION

(Theoretical and Applied Branches Taught Privately and in Classes)

Because of its distinguished faculty, original and scientific methods, individual instruction, high ideals, breadth of culture and moderate cost, combined with efficient management, the COMBS CONSERVATORY affords opportunities not obtainable elsewhere for a complete musical education.

Faculty: Gilbert Raynolds Combs, Piano; Hugh A. Clarke, Mus. Doc., Theory; William Greiger, Mus. Bac., Violin; Nelson A. Chesnutt, Voice; Russell King Miller, Organ; and 95 assistant teachers.

All Branches. Normal Training Course For Teachers. Public Performance. Four Pupils' Recitals a week. Full Orchestral and Military Band Departments. Two Complete Pupils' Symphony Orchestras. Conductor's Course.

Reciprocal relations with University of Pennsylvania.

PUBLIC SCHOOL MUSIC

The Combs Course for training teachers and supervisors has been accredited by the Pennsylvania State Department of Public Instruction being in accordance with the new Pennsylvania requirements—the most exacting in the United States. The holder of a Combs certificate in Public School Music is entitled to the Pennsylvania standard state certificate without further examination.

DORMITORIES FOR WOMEN

In addition to delightful, homelike surroundings in a musical atmosphere, the dormitory pupils have advantages not afforded in any other school of Music. Daily Supervised Practice, Daily Classes in Technic, Musical Science, Theory, Psychology, Chorus, Vocal and Instrumental Ensemble.

SIX SPACIOUS BUILDINGS

A School of Inspiration, Enthusiasm, Loyalty and Success.

Illustrated Year Book Free

GILBERT RAYNOLDS COMBS, Director Offices, Studios and Dormitories
Administration Building, 1331 So. Broad Street Broad and Reed Streets

P.M.I. Summer Term

Six weeks from June 25.
Daily theory and normal
classes for piano teachers.

PITTSBURGH MUSICAL INSTITUTE, Inc.
131-133 Bellefield Ave. Pittsburgh, Pa.

Earn Money This Summer
Securing Magazine Sub-
scriptions. Write Subscrip-
tion Dept.
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE

ZECKWER-HAHN

Philadelphia
Musical Academy

1617 Spruce Street

Branches in
West Philadelphia Tiooga
Germantown Doylestown

Directors:
CAMILLE ZECKWER FRED'K HAHN
CHARLTON MURPHY

Pennsylvania's Leading School
of Music

53rd Season. Classes in All Branches
Preparatory Classes for Beginners

DUNNING SYSTEM of Improved Music Study for Beginners

The Demand for Dunning Teachers Cannot Be Supplied. Why?

NORMAL CLASSES AS FOLLOWS:

MRS. CARRE LOUISE DUNNING, Originator, 8 West 40th St., New York City. Normal Classes, New York City, Aug. 1st, 1923.

Mrs. Zella E. Andrews, Leonard Bldg., Spokane, Wash.

Allie E. Barcus, 1006 College Ave., Ft. Worth, Texas. Summer class, July 2, Amarillo, Texas.

Anna Craig Bates, 732 Pierce Bldg., St. Louis, Mo.

Mary E. Breckisen, 354 Irving St., Toledo, Ohio.

Mrs. Jean Warren Carrick, 160 E. 68th St., Portland, Oregon.

Dora A. Chase, Pouch Gallery, 345 Clinton Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.

Adda C. Eddy, 136 W. Sandusky Ave., Bellefontaine, Ohio; Columbus, Ohio, July; Bellfontaine, Ohio, September.

Mrs. Beatrice S. Eikel, Kidd-Key Cons., Sherman, Texas.

Jeanette Curry Fuller, 50 Erion Crescent, Rochester, New York.

Miss Ida Gardner, 15 West 5th Street, Tulsa, Okla.

Cara Mathews Garrett, 4121 Jackson St., San Diego, Cal.

Travis Sedberry Grimland, Memphis, Tenn. For booklets address Clifton, Texas.

Ruby Frances Jahn, Dallas Academy of Music, Dallas, Texas.

Maud Ellen Littlefield, Kansas City Conservatory of Music, 1515 Linwood Blvd., Kansas City, Mo.

Clara B. Lochridge, 223 North Fifth Street, Mayfield, Kentucky.

Carrie Munger Long, 608 Fine Arts Bldg., Chicago, Classes held monthly through the year.

Harriet Bacon MacDonald, 825 Orchestra Hall, Chicago, Ill.—Spring and Summer Classes, Dallas, Texas; Cleveland, Ohio; Chicago, Ill.; Detroit, Mich.

Mrs. Wesley Porter Mason, 5011 Worth St., Dallas, Texas.

Laura Jones Rawlinson, 61 North 16th St., Portland, Oregon.

Virginia Ryan, 116 West 74th Street, New York City.

Isobel M. Tone, 469 Grand View St., Los Angeles, Cal.

Mrs. S. L. Van Nort, 2815 Helena St., Houston, Texas.

Mrs. H. R. Watkins, 124 East 11th St., Oklahoma City, Okla.

Mrs. Anna W. Whitlock, 1100 Hurley Ave., Fort Worth, Texas.

INFORMATION AND BOOKLET UPON REQUEST

Please mention THE ETUDE when addressing our advertisers.

Junior Etude Contests will be discontinued during
the Summer months

The Sonata

It is often quite impossible for anyone living in the country, far from cities or large towns, to hear string quartettes, symphonies or concertos. Every music student, however, may not only hear but may also play sonatas. The sonata is one of the great forms of musical literature and should be enjoyed and understood by all music students.

There are many simple sonatas available for those who have not yet reached advanced grades; and there are the world's famous sonatas for the more advanced students and music lovers.

A sonata is a composition written according to a fixed or standard pattern, intended to be played on the piano, as a rule, although there are sonatas written for violin and piano—almost any solo instrument and piano.

It is written in three or four movements, or divisions, the first movement being written in "sonata form."

The pattern of "sonata form" is a theme or subject in the key in which the sonata is written, followed by a contrasting theme usually in the key of the dominant. After these two subjects, generally comes a double bar and repeat sign, thus closing the first section (not to be confused with first movement, which contains three sections). The second section is called the "development" or "working out," using the two subjects or parts of them in different ways, going through different keys and mixing them all up and binding them together with new material. Then the third section contains the first theme in its original key, and the second theme, this time in the key of the tonic instead of the dominant. (Of course you all understand what is meant by tonic and dominant, do you not? If you do not feel perfectly sure, ask your teacher at your very next lesson to explain it to you.)

To these three sections a "coda" is often added. (Here is another word to look up, if you are not sure of it) and the first theme is often preceded by an introduction. Look through some of your sonata albums and see how closely the sonatas follow this pattern.

The form of the other movements of the sonata is left to the desire of the composer.

Some of the great sonata writers were Haydn, Mozart, Beethoven, Schubert, Schumann and Brahms.

How many sonatas can you play?



Christoph von Gluck

Born, Weidenwang, 1714. Died, Vienna, 1787

Operatic composer. First great prophet of the theory that music should second the spirit of the poetry and give life to situations without unnecessarily interrupting the action. His "Orpheus" still holds public interest.

Property of

Etude Portrait Series

My Piano

I love my piano,
Its tone is so good;
Its case is so shiny
Of ebony wood.

Its keys are of ivory,
And slippery, too;
I keep them so clean
They look just like new.

My music I keep
Just where it should be;
The tuner comes often
To tune up for me.

I dust my piano
And keep the room near
Sometimes add a posy
To add fragrance sweet.

It's not any trouble
To do all these things;
For I love my piano
And to me it sings.

Bells

THE Ancient Egyptians believed tinkling of little bells would keep the evil spirits, and many of the bells have been found in the tombs. Lithuanians believed that the souls of departed relatives floated up to hear the sound of the church bells.

Letter Box

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I am a little girl of eleven years been studying music for a few months this is how I got the money. I was my mother all last summer and saved every week. During spare hours I sold berries which I sold and added money to my bank, at which I was very often. I was surprised at the with which the money grew. Now I am sorry that I worked so hard for it and I am sorry that I have a kind of my own yet; but I have a kind who lets me practice on hers. I should appreciate music. They should the splendid opportunities that are there and should try to make their more beautiful by music, because it is and refines people. I have heard say that their mothers wished them music lessons but they did not want this is not appreciating music.

From your friend,

ROSE PECHINSKY (Age 11, Conne)

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

Although I have only been taking ETUDE magazine for a few months been an ardent reader of your splendid. I have often wished that I were just younger so that I might have the of competing in the contests which each month.

I enjoy reading the various articles appear on the pages of the magazine I find that the lovely composition and sacred songs are a wonderful person who takes music.

I should like to hear from some older Junior readers.

From your friend,

VERA M. GRAY (Age 12, Weyburn, Sask)

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

I have only taken THE ETUDE for one year, but I like it very much, especially the Junior page. I love to Letter Box, but all the letters are some one to write are too old for me ten years old and I have a bicycle kitten and play house. I wish I would write to me, I will answer a letters that I receive. Hoping to hear from someone soon.

From your friend,

ROBERTA QUAIL (Age 10)

DEAR JUNIOR ETUDE:

As I have been reading the Junior I saw letters from other boys and I thought I would write. I got a picture and cut out the picture of Mozart and it in as it said to do in the Etude; I looked up in my musical dictionary it said about him, and put that in my very best writing. I hope they will be some time, as I have on pieces.

From your friend,

John Percival (Age 11, New Ham)

Your Money Is Worth More NOW!

Summer Subscription Magazine Selection At Special Summer Rates

ETUDE, the Most Bought Musical Journal Combined with Standard Fiction-Fashion

ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$2.00	
Regular Price.....\$4.00	SAVE \$0.60
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$0.75
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.00	
Regular Price.....\$3.00	SAVE \$0.65
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$0.25
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$1.30
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$1.25
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$1.00
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$0.75
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.00	
Regular Price.....\$3.00	SAVE \$0.85
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.00	
Regular Price.....\$3.00	SAVE \$1.40
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$1.50	
Regular Price.....\$3.50	SAVE \$1.35

ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Motion Picture.....\$2.50	
Regular Price.....\$4.50	SAVE \$0.90
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Beauty.....\$2.50	
Regular Price.....\$4.50	SAVE \$0.90
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Motion Picture Classic.....\$2.50	
Regular Price.....\$4.50	SAVE \$0.90
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Shadowland.....\$3.50	
Regular Price.....\$5.50	SAVE \$1.10
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Boys' Life.....\$2.00	
Regular Price.....\$4.00	SAVE \$0.50
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Sunset.....\$2.50	
Regular Price.....\$4.50	SAVE \$1.00
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Fashionable Dress.....\$3.00	
Regular Price.....\$5.00	SAVE \$1.50
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Christian Herald.....\$2.00	
Regular Price.....\$4.00	SAVE \$0.75
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Pathfinder.....\$1.00	
Regular Price.....\$3.00	SAVE \$0.75
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Mentor.....\$4.00	
Regular Price.....\$6.00	SAVE \$1.00
ETUDE MUSIC MAGAZINE.....\$2.00	Remit for both
Physical Culture.....\$3.00	
Regular Price.....\$5.00	SAVE \$1.00

The Above Prices Are Not Guaranteed, But Will Continue for Summer Months Only

Your Subscription for Any Magazine Expires in the Fall, Better Renew at Once and Save Money

2.00 ETUDE Music Magazine **\$2.00**
Only Two Dollars a Year—12 Splendid Issues
Add Canadian Postage, 25c—Foreign, 72c

THEODORE PRESSER CO.
Publishers
10-1712-1714 CHESTNUT ST., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

New Sheet Music and Octavo Publications

Including Piano Solos and Duets, Sacred and Secular Songs, Octavo Music for Mixed Men's and Women's Voices and School Choruses.

ANY OF THESE NUMBERS MAY BE HAD FOR EXAMINATION

When ordering any of these publications it is only necessary to mention "Presser Catalog" and give number

PIANO SOLOS			PIANO SOLOS		
Cat. No.		Gr. Price	Cat. No.		Gr. Price
18781	AILBOUT, HANS		18746	SPAULDING, GEO. L.	
	When Pippa Dances.....	3 .60		Dancers, The, Valse Caprice.....	2½ .50
	AMANI, NICOLAS		18757	Maine (Sweet Hour of Prayer).....	2½ .30
18752	Oriente, Op. 7, No. 2.....	3½ .30	18754	Origin of Home Sweet Home.....	2½ .30
SCENES FROM THE SOUTHLAND			18755	Origin of My Country 'Tis of Thee.....	2½ .30
Six Characteristic Pieces for the Pianoforte			18756	Origin of The Old Oaken Bucket.....	2½ .30
By WILLIAM BAINES Grade 2			18758	Self-Taught Pianist, The.....	2½ .30
18682	Southern Twilight.....	.30	18732	Trusting Hearts.....	3 .40
18683	On the Lagoon.....	.30	PIANO FOUR HANDS		
18684	A Poppy Field.....	.30	ANTHONY, BERT R.		
18685	The Horse Race.....	.30	18759	Forester and His Song, The.....	2 .30
18686	The Ducky Fiddler.....	.30	18733	Honore (Nora, Sweet Nora).....	2½ .30
18687	The Woodsman.....	.30		STOUGHTON, R. S.	
BEACH, MRS. H. H. A.			18727	Aphrodite, Valse.....	4 .50
18654	Fantasia Fugata, Op. 87.....	8 .80	18803	Firefly, The, Valse de Ballet.....	3½ .50
18793	Barcarolle.....	5 .60	VOCAL		
18673	Dream of Love.....	4 .50	18718	Rippling Waters.....	3 .60
18631	Serenade Amoureuse.....	4 .50	18841	ENGELMANN, H.	
18628	Summer Morn.....	3 .60		Hop! Skip! Jump! Galop!.....	2 .50
18776	In the Boat.....	3 .30	18809	Fanfare, March.....	3 .60
18779	Mazurka Brillante.....	4 .50		GURLITT, C.	
18775	Petite Humoresque.....	3 .30	18723	Burlesca, Op. 163, No. 7.....	3 .60
	GREENWALD, M.			ROLFE, WALTER	
	Little Visits to Great Composers.....		18717	Birds in the Branches.....	1½ .30
18559	Beethoven.....	3 .60	18715	Evening Bells.....	1½ .30
18560	Chopin.....	3 .60	18714	Message of Spring.....	1½ .30
18561	Haydn.....	3 .60	18713	Spinning the Top.....	1½ .30
18562	Mendelssohn.....	3 .60	18716	Thoughts of Home.....	1½ .30
18563	Mozart.....	3 .60		SCHATZ, L.	
	HEINS, CARL		18819	Love's Reproaches.....	4 .50
18751	Shepherd Idyl, A, Op. 174.....	3 .30		TSCHAIKOWSKY, P.	
18734	Waterfall, The, Op. 233.....	3 .40	18719	November, Op. 37, No. 11.....	4 .50
MIGNONETTES			THE CHILDREN'S CORNER		
Five Compositions for the Pianoforte			By JOSEF HOFMANN		
18690	Lonesome, Song Without Words.....	3 .30	18690	Lonesome, Song Without Words.....	3 .30
18691	Wooden Soldiers, March.....	4 .30	18691	Wooden Soldiers, March.....	4 .30
18692	Lullaby, Berceuse.....	3 .25	18692	Lullaby, Berceuse.....	3 .25
18693	Sister's Dolly, Polka.....	4 .30	18693	Sister's Dolly, Polka.....	4 .30
18694	Nocturne, Complaint.....	5 .30	18694	Nocturne, Complaint.....	5 .30
SIX COMPOSITIONS			SIX COMPOSITIONS		
For the Pianoforte			For the Pianoforte		
By CHARLES HUERTER			By CHARLES HUERTER		
18659	A Miniature.....	5 .30	18659	A Miniature.....	5 .30
18660	A Nightmare.....	4 .40	18660	A Nightmare.....	4 .40
18661	Shepherd's Song.....	5 .30	18661	Shepherd's Song.....	5 .30
18662	March Burlesque.....	4 .30	18662	March Burlesque.....	4 .30
18663	Romance Poetique.....	5 .40	18663	Romance Poetique.....	5 .40
18664	Valse Burlesque.....	5 .60	18664	Valse Burlesque.....	5 .60
JOHNSON, WALLACE A.			JOHNSON, WALLACE A.		
18708	Water Lily, The Valse.....	3 .50	18708	Water Lily, The Valse.....	3 .50
	KRENTZLIN, RICH.			KRENTZLIN, RICH.	
18570	From Byzantine Days.....	3 .40	18570	From Byzantine Days.....	3 .40
18571	From Knightly Days.....	3½ .50	18571	From Knightly Days.....	3½ .50
18575	On The Mill Race.....	2½ .40	18575	On The Mill Race.....	2½ .40
18569	Play of the Dragonflies.....	3 .50	18569	Play of the Dragonflies.....	3 .50
	LACK, THEO.			LACK, THEO.	
18615	Meditation, Op. 30, No. 9.....	5 .50	18615	Meditation, Op. 30, No. 9.....	5 .50
18762	An Old Serenade, Intro. "Au Claire de la Lune".....	2½ .30	18762	An Old Serenade, Intro. "Au Claire de la Lune".....	2½ .30
18761	Singer's Dream, The, "Bohemian Girl".....	2 .30	18761	Singer's Dream, The, "Bohemian Girl".....	2 .30
18745	Sombre Dance.....	3 .40	18745	Sombre Dance.....	3 .40
	LUND-SKABO, SIGNE			LUND-SKABO, SIGNE	
18750	Legende.....	3½ .30	18750	Legende.....	3½ .30
	MACK, E.			MACK, E.	
18735	Purity.....	3½ .50	18735	Purity.....	3½ .50
18802	Galop Marziale.....	4 .60	18802	Galop Marziale.....	4 .60
	MORRISON, R. S.			MORRISON, R. S.	
18749	Puritan Maids, Caprice.....	4 .50	18749	Puritan Maids, Caprice.....	4 .50
	PRESTON, M. L.			PRESTON, M. L.	
18699	Her First Waltz.....	2 .30	18699	Her First Waltz.....	2 .30
18724	Lakeside Reverie, Barcarolle.....	3 .50	18724	Lakeside Reverie, Barcarolle.....	3 .50
18700	Young Marine, The, March.....	2½ .30	18700	Young Marine, The, March.....	2½ .30
	SARTORI, A.			SARTORI, A.	
18728	Capriccio Gioioso.....	3½ .40	18728	Capriccio Gioioso.....	3½ .40
	SCHMEIDLER, CARL			SCHMEIDLER, CARL	
18666	La Belle Espagnole.....	5 .75	18666	La Belle Espagnole.....	5 .75

PART SONGS

Mixed Voices

20288	VINCENT, CHAS.	
	Sailor Lad's Song (Unison).....	.05

Women's Voices

20271	ADAMS, STEPHEN	
	Quaker, The (3 parts).....	.12
20294	GAUL, ALFRED R.	
	Jack Frost (3 parts).....	.08
	PADEREWSKI, I. J.	
20275	Song of Joy (Menuet) (3 parts).....	.12
20303	ROLFE, WALTER	
	We Shall Never Part Again (2 parts).....	.08
20286	STULTS, R. M.	
	Flow, Lightly Flow (3 parts).....	.12

Men's Voices

20306	COOKE, JAMES FRANCIS	
	Laughing Roses.....	.12

SCHOOL CHORUSES

20310	MORRISON, R. S.	
	Hunting Song (Unison).....	.06
20308	Song of Home, A, with Soprano Obbl. (Mixed).....	.06
	STULTS, R. M.	
20309	Skating Song (Unison).....	.06

Theodore Presser Co. 1710-1712-1714 Chestnut Street **Philadelphia, Pa.**
Music Publishers and Dealers Established 1883

504 Summer's burning sun

—does it redden and coarsen your skin?

Swimming—motoring—golf or tennis, under a scorching sun. What happens to your complexion? Is it marred by redness and roughness? Do sunburn, tan or freckles rob your complexion of charm? There is no need of it.

You can *protect* your skin from the burning rays of the summer sun. You can *guard* it against sunburn, tan and freckles if you adopt the regular use of Ingram's Milkweed Cream.

Ingram's Milkweed Cream, you will find, is *more* than a face cream. Not only does it *protect* the skin—it *keeps the complexion fresh and clear*, for Ingram's Milkweed Cream has an exclusive therapeutic property that actually "tones-up," *revitalizes* the sluggish tissues of the skin.

If you have not yet tried Ingram's Milkweed Cream, begin its use at once. It will soon soothe away old traces of redness and roughness, banish slight imperfections. Its continued use will preserve your fair complexion through a long summer of out-door activities.

Go to your druggist today and purchase a jar of Ingram's Milkweed Cream in the 50c package or the standard \$1.00 size (The dollar jar contains three times the quantity.) Use it faithfully, according to directions in the Health Hint booklet enclosed in the carton—keep the charm of a fresh, fair complexion through the hot vacation days.

Ingram's Milkweed Cream

There is Beauty in Every Jar



FREDERICK F. INGRAM COMPANY

Established 1885

43 Tenth Street

Detroit, Michigan

Canadian residents address F. F. Ingram Company, Windsor, Ontario. British residents address Sangers, 42A Hampstead Rd., London, N. W. 1. Australian residents address Law, Binns & Co., Commerce House, Melbourne. New Zealand residents address Hart, Pennington, Ltd., 33 Ghuznee St., Wellington. Cuban residents address Espino & Co., Zulueta 36½ Havana.



Posed by Virginia Lee in "If Women Only Knew," an R-C Pictures Corporation motion picture. Miss Lee is one of many attractive women of the screen who use and endorse Ingram's Milkweed Cream for promoting beauty of complexion.

Ingram's Rouge

"Just to show the proper glow" use a touch of Ingram's Rouge on the cheeks. A safe preparation for delicately emphasizing the natural color. Offered in thin artistic metal vanity-box, with large mirror and pad—does not bulge the purse. Five perfect shades, subtly perfumed—Light, Rose, Medium, Dark or the newest popular tint, American Blush—50c.



The new Ingram's Rouge packet measures 1½ inches in diameter and ½ inch in height. It is convenient to use and convenient to carry. Does not bulge the purse.

Send ten cents for Ingram's Beauty Purse

—an attractive souvenir packet of the exquisite Ingram Toilet-Aids. Purse contains an eiderdown powder pad, samples of Ingram's Face Powder, Ingram's Rouge, Ingram's Milkweed Cream, and, for the gentleman of the house, a sample of Ingram's Therapeutic Shaving Cream.

Mail the coupon on Page 498 of this issue with stamps or coin and receive this dainty Beauty Purse for your handbag.

